BOSTON
PUBLIC
LIBRARY

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2012 with funding from
Boston Public Library

http://www.archive.org/details/genealogyhistory00perk

Genealogy And History Of One
Branch Of The Perkins Family
In America

By

Paul M. Perkins

Bib# 3582810

Sources

GENEALOGY AND HISTORY OF ONE BRANCH OF THE PERKINS FAMILY IN AMERICA, ORIGINATING WITH EDWARD PERKINS, IMMIGRANT TO AMERICA AND TO NEW HAVEN CONNECTICUT BEFORE 1646

Including

A. The English ancestry of Edward Perkins

B. Some of the descendants of Edward Perkins to Timothy Perkins, Immigrant from New Haven to Wilkes County North Carolina before 1778.

C. Some of the Descendants of Jabez Perkins, son of Timothy, Immigrant to Knox (now Whitley) County Kentucky before 1813, to Judge Paul M. Perkins, the writer.

by

Paul M. Perkins

Judge Paul M. Perkins (retired)
5283 Lynn Rd. N.E.
Minerva, Ohio 44657

CS71
.P45
1980

In addition to the recopients listed in A of the summary, the mss has been sent to

- The "ew York Public Library
- The Mormon Church in Salt Lake City
- The New York Public Library
- The Allen County Library, Fort Wayne Ind.
- TheN ew England Genealogical and Historical Society
- now The Boston Public Library

A Perkins Genealogy

A Summary

Purpose of this summary

The manuscript described in the title page now contains 130 pages. So it is almost impossible to provide full copies when requested. This summary will provide a manageable substitute for the original.

However the complete mss has been filed in the following libraries:

(1) The Library of Congress, Washington D.C. 20540
(2) The Virginia State Library,12th and Capitol,Richmond Va 23219
(3) The North Carolina State Library, 109 East Jones Street,Raleigh N.C. 27611
(4) The Kentucky State Historical Society,Old State House, Box H,Frankfort Ky. 40602
(5) The Wythe-Grayson Regional Library,Independence Va. 24348
(6) The Wilkes Co. Library, 963 C. Street,North Wilkesboro N.C. 28659
(7) The Ashe Co. Library, West Jefferson N.C. 28694
(8) The New Haven Colony Historical Society,114 Whitney Ave,New Haven Conn. 06510
(9) The Whitley County Library,285 S. 3rd Street,Williamsburg, Ky. 40769
(10) The Nebraska State Historical Society, 1500 N. R. Street Lincoln Neb 68509
(that part which relates to the Nebraska branch)

How to read this summary

The complete mss centers on Edward Perkins,immigrant to America sometime before 1646, to New Haven Conn. from Hillmorton Parish, Warwickshire, England.

A is the English History. It is contained in Appendix K (short version) and in the summary, Appendix K Page 30. It is also shown in the Table of Contents and consists of 10 generations. These are the ancestors of Edward.

B is the New Haven history. It is shown in the Table of Contents and consistts of 4 generations. It is also shown in Appendix I . These are the descendants of Edward of New Haven down to Timoth y Perkins Sr, the immigrant from New Haven to North Carolina sometime before 1778.

C is the history from 1778 . It follows Timothy Sr(my 4th great grandfather) to me. In doing this I spun out as many collateral lines as I could find, knowing that many others would find their ancestors in my collateral lines. This is contained in pages 1-26 and various appendices of the original mss.I will only supply those pages of the original mss which pertain to your individual requests.

Some interesting aspects of the English history

In feudal England everyone had some connection with another higher ranking family. Note the early Perkins's had such a feudal connection with the DeSpencer family, who were Norman.

The family once owned an estate near Reading in Berkshire, called Ufton Court. Of course it hasn't been in the family since 1790. But it is still standing, is in beautiful condition even though some of it was first built in the 1400's, and is used by the Berkshire schools as an outdoor education and retreat center. See Appendix M as to how to locate it.

Another interesting sidelight is the effect of the English law of primogeniture, that the oldest son inherits the family estate. A William Perkins (Gen. 6 App. K Page 3) was the younger son. His older brother John Perkins (Gen 51 App K Page 2) had inherited Ufton Court about 1478. William left Berkshire to start his own farm in Warwickshire. He was the founder of the Warwickshire, Hillmorton Parish branch of the family. The irony is that the Ufton Court branch died out about

1790. The Hillmorton brnach emigrated to the American shores between 1630 and and 1640 and are all over the United States, probably in the thousands.

The Ufton Court branch remained Catholic and had a hard time under Henry VIII and Elizabeth I. The Hillmorton branch became Puritan.

Our immigrant ancestor Edward Perkins of New Haven was one of 8 Perkins relatives who came over between 1630 and about 1640. Each of the 8 established important branches of the family in America. In full Appendix K I have established just how these 8 were related. This is work never before undertaken. The reference are all to the generation numbers in Appendix K (short form)

The first cousins were (1) Edward Perkins of New Haven (Gen. No. 10-3 Page 5) (2) John Perkins of Ipswich Mass.(Gen. No 923 Page 3) (3) Isaac Perkins (Gen. No. 952 who in America married the widow Alice Perkins.(See below) (4) Isaac Perkins (Gen. No 982 Page 4) and (5) Abraham Perkins (Gen. No 987 Page 4) brother of Isaac Perkins (952) who both mobed to Hampton N.H.

Other related Perkins's were (1) Rev. William Perkins of Topsefield Mass (2) Alice Perkins a widow who came to America with her distant kinsman John of Ipswich. Her children began the Boston branch of the family. (3) Nicholas Perkins, immigrant about 1640 to Virginia.

January 4,1982

JUDGE PAUL M. PERKINS
CARROLL COUNTY, RETIRED
5269 LYNN ROAD N.E.
MINERVA, OH 44657
AC 216-895-4501

Table Of Contents

Division		Name Of Ancestor	date birth	place	date death	page	Appendix	Page
A	1	Peter Morley Perkins	unk	England	c 1390		K	2
	2	Henry Perkins	unk	England	unk		K	2
	3	John Perkins	unk	England	c 1400		K	2
	4	William Perkins	unk	England	c 1447		K	2
	5	Thomas Perkins	unk	England	c 1479		K (short 2)	3
	6	William Perkins	unk	England	c 1495		K (short 2)	5
	7	Thomas Perkins	unk	England	1528		K (short 3)	6
	8	Henry Perkins	unk	England	1546		K (short 3)	6
	9	Thomas Perkins	unk	England	1592		K (short 3)	7
	10	Thomas Perkins	unk	England	1630		K (short 4)	13
B	1	Edward Perkins(N H)	1607	England	c 1685		K (short 4)	14
							I	1
	2	John Perkins	1651	New Haven	c 1730	2 and 2	I	1
	3	Stephen Perkins	1680	New Haven	c 1755	2 and	I	3
	4	Joseph Perkins	1701	New Haven	c 1776	2 and	I	3
C	1	Timothy Perkins Sr	1736	New Haven	c 1781	3 and	I	3
	2	Jabez Perkins	1766	New Haven	1836	4 and 12		
	3	Solomon Perkins	1786	Wilkes Co N C	1824	12and 16		
	4	John Felix Perkins	1817	Whitley Co Ky	1886	16and 19		
	5	Dempsey White Perkins	1839	Whitley Co Ky	1875	20and 21		
	6	Ulysses S Grant Perkins	1875	Whitley Co Ky	1936	21and 23		
	7	Paul Milburn Perkins	1909	Onaway Mich		23and 25		

Other Related Appendices

Appendix A — William Clement Perkins Gen. No 54 P 21 — brother of U S Grant Perkins — his known children and descendants

Appendix A P 2 — Benjamin Franklin Perkins Gen No 51 P 21 — brother of U S Grant Perkins — his known children and descendants

Appendix B — Joseph Warren Perkins Gen. No. 53 P 21 — brother of U S Grant Perkins — his known children and descendants

Appendix C — George Grunstead Perkins Gen. No. 55 P 21 — brother of U S Grant Perkins — his known children and descendants

Appendix D — John Felix Perkins Gen. No. 52 P 21 — brother of U S Grant Perkins — his known children and descendants

Appendix E — Elizabeth Winburn Sharp Perkins Gen. 5 P 21 — mother of U S Grant Perkins — her known parents and brothers and sisters

ppendix F - 1 — Victorine McDaniel Perkins Gen. 6 P 21 — first wife of Grant Perkins — her known parents and genealogy

ppendix F - 2 — Lyla Maxfield Perkins Gen 6 P 21 — second wife of Grant Perkins — her known parents and genealogy

pendix G — Kentucky land patent records for Jabez Perkins (P 12), Solomon Perkins (P 16) John Felix Perkins (P 19) , and Dempsey White Perkins (P 21), and William Perkins (Gen. 28 P 13)

Appendix H — Land Transactions in Grayson County Virginia for Jabez Perkins(Gen 2 Page 12, Stephen Perkins (Gen 18 P 8), Jared Perkins (Gen. 12 P 3), Gordon Perkins (Gen 17 P 7), Aarod Perkins (Gen. 14 P 4), Timothy Perkin (Gen. No. 18 P 8),Joseph Perkins (Gen 44 Appendix I 3 bro of Timothy Perkins Sr (Gen 43 App I 3 and P 3), Lucy Perkins Young (Gen. No 19 P

Appendix I — Detailed genealogy of Division B of Table of Contents. That is, Edward Perkins of New Haven, immigrant to the New Haven Colony before 1646 (App I P I and App. K P 13 and page 2 for summary genealogy) thru Joseph Perkins (Appendix I P 3) to Timothy Perkins Sr (P 3) immigrant to N .C.

The details in Appendix I are summarized on Page 2 Division B

Appendix J — Land records and patents in Ashe County(formerly Wilkes) N.C. For Timothy Perkins Sr (P 3 and 9), Joseph Perkins(bro of Timothy Sr) (Gen 44 Appendix I 3), Timothy Perkins Jr (Gen 15 P 5) , Stephen Perkins (son of Timothy Sr Gen. 18 P 8),Lutheral Perkins(son of Timothy Sr (Gen 11 P 3)

There are also land records for a William Perkins, as yet unidentified. Appendix J also contains a map showing that the Virginia holdings in Grayson County and the North Carolina holdings of the clan were only about 10 miles from each other.

Appendix K short version — Genealogy of Division A in the Table of Contents. From Peter Morley Perkins to Thomas Perkins, father of Edward Perkins who came to America before 1646

Appendix K full version — The same genealogy as above. The full version may not be of interest to my immediate family. But it has a general historic interest. 8 Perkin relatives came to America between 1630 and 1646. 7 of the 8 came from Hillmorton Parish in Warwickshire England. 5 of the 8 were related as first cousins , brothers, or otherwise. I believe for the first time my work has indentified just how they were related.

Most of these 8 established important and extensive branches of the Perkins family in America. I am confident that thousands of Perkins now living in America come from these 8. For example, I only followed a narrowing line of one, Edward Perkins of New Haven, and find in this work that I have over a thousand names.

Appendix K, full version, therefore, may help others find their roots.

Appendix K page 30 contains a one page summary. And Page 31 contains an interesting story of Alexander Pope's poem The Rape of the Lock whose subject was a Perkins wife.

Appendix L — The story of Colonel Benjamin Cleveland's ambush and capture by Tory Captain Riddle at the home of Timothy and Joseph Perkins on April 14,1781, a recorded historical incident.

Appendix M — The brief story of Ufton Court, an English Manor House once owned by the Perkins family before 1792 in Barkshire County, near Reading. Still in beautiful condition. Durections as to how to get there.

Appendix N — Material received from Darline Rath (Source 22) a Perkins descendant thru Jesse Alvin Perkins (Gen. 23 P 12) who moved to Illinois and his descendants hence to Nebraska. The names in this material and index are not included beyond Jesse Alvin in my index of names

Appendix O — Genealogies received in 1977 from Elsie Conner of Stamford Neb. and from Cathy Perkins Hollingshead of Wickenberg Ar. The first named comes from Jesse Alvin Perkins(Gen 23 P 12) and the second from Eli Sheridan Perkins (Gen 347 P 17) Combined below

Combined Appendix N and O — In November 1981 I took all the material in Appendices N and O and combined the data, adding an index. This was done becuase all of the data started with Jesse Alvin Perkins who migrated from Ky about 1834 and the family spread from there to Iowa and Nebraska. An index of names has been included. 242 names in the combined index.

Appendix O-1 — Notes on land title searches in Bureau and Putnam County Ill. It relates to Jabez Perkins Illinois lands (Gen 2 P 12 and 14)

Appendix P — Not included. It was a bible record of a Mart Perkins.

Appendix Q — The Faulkners of Knox and Whitley County Ky (Source letter 169 1978)

Appendix R — The known genealogy of Blossom McDade Perkins, wife of the writer, (Gen 7 P 25). The names have been included in the general index of names The family is of Hagerstown Md and Iowa.

Appendix S — The known genealogy of Amy Abercrombie Perkins, wife of Edwin McDade Perkins (Gen 74 P 25) The names have not been included in the general index. This appendix has not been sent generally to my correspondents.

Sources of data

Index of Names

Appendix T — New May 1982 Children and descendants of Gordon Perkins (Gen 17 P 7, 7th son of Timothy Perkins Sr (Gen 1 P 3) Names in this appendix have not been included in the general index of names which was compiled before I had received data on this Appendix

Appendix U — The children and descendants of Martha Jane Perkins (King) (12 child of John Felix Perkins. Gen 4-12 Page 20) The names appearing in this Appendix are not in the general index of names because I only had data in 1982. New appendix May 1982

Appendix V — Children and descendants of Jared Perkins(2nd son of Timothy Sr (Gen 12 Page 3) new June 1982

Appendix W — Children and known descendants of Jabez Perkins Jr(Gen 26 page 13) 6th child of Jabez Perkins Sr (Gen 2 page 12)

Explanation of the organization of this mansuscript

I have divided the 21 generations into 3 divisions. The generation numbers are divided in the same way.

Division A 10 generations from the first known English ancestor Peter Morley Perkins (1) to Thomas Perkins, father of Edward Perkins of New Haven(10) The bare outline is on page 2 and the full story in Appendix K. At the beginning of Appendix K there is a simplified version.

Division B 4 generations from Edward Perkins, the immigrant to New Haven before 1646(1) to Joseph Perkins, the father of Timothy Perkins below(4) The bare outline is on page 2 and the complete story in Appendix I

Division C 7 generations between Timothy Perkins, the immigrant to North Carolona before 1778,(1) to the writer Paul M. Perkins (7)

The descdendants of each beginning or immigrant ancestor within each group are numbered as follows:

1 the original immigrant within that group

11 his child

111 his grandchild

1111 his great grand child etc

12 his child

121 his grand child

1211 his great grand child etc.

I have provided an index of names only for Division C since that will be the division of most general interest. The Appendices are similarly numbered.

A The English Ancestors of Edward Perkins of New Haven(Gen 11 Appendix K page 9 andGen 1 Appendix I page 1)

This page is a summary only to keep the story in chronological order. The full story is in Appendix K. There are 10 generations between Peter Morley(Morlauix) Perkins (Gen 1 App K pagel) and Thomas Perkins Jr(Gen 9/10 App K page 8) the father of Edward Perkins of New Haven

I have a short version of Appendix K for those not interested in the full version. I also believe that Appendix K may be of interest to other Perkins lines. 8 Perkins relatives came from England during the Puritan migration, at least 7 from Warwickshire and 5 from Hillmorton Parish in that county. I believe in Appendix K I have identified exactly how 5 were related as brothers or first cousins. I believe this is the first time this work has been done. Literally thousands of Perkins's in American spring from those eight.

The generations in my immediate line to the immigrant Edward before 1646 are

K-1	Peter Morley Perkins	(App K	page 1)	
K-2	Henry Perkins	("	page 1)	
K-3	John Perkins	("	page 1)	
K-4	William Perkins	("	page 2)	
K-5	Thomas Perkins	("	page 2)	
K-6	William Perkins	("	page 4)	
K-7	Thomas Perkins	("	page 4)	
K-8	Henry Perkins	("	page 5)	
K-9	Thomas Perkins	("	page 5)	
K-10	Thomas Perkins	("	page 8)	
K-11 I-1	Edward Perkins and	("	page 9)	immigrant ancestor

revised April 1984

B. Genealogy of Edward Perkins of New Haven Conn(See Appendix K Page 14) through Joseph Perkins father of Timothy Perkins Sr(See Page 3)

1. Edward Perkins

b April 1607 (son of Thomas) Hillmorton Parish Warwickshire England.
m Elizabeth Butcher New Haven Conn. 3/20/1649 d after 1685
immigrant to New Haven before 1646 when he was listed in the town meeting as sitting with the soldiers.

Children: He had 4 children of which John Perkins was the ancestor of the writer. They are listed completely in Appendix I,page 1

2. John Perkins

b 8/18/1651 m(1) Mary ____ (2) Rebecca Thompson d c 1730 He had 8 children of whom Stephen was the ancestor of the writer(See Appendix I Page 4)

3. Stephen Perkins

b 4/7/1680 New Haven Conn. m (1) Elizabeth Ford 8/27/1700 and (2) Anna How d after 1755. He had 6 children of which the oldest Joseph Perkins (See Appendix I Page 4) was the father of Timothy Perkins (page 3)

4. Joseph Perkins

b 9/18/1701 New Haven Conn. d after 1776 probably in Wilkes Co North Carolina where he went after his son Timothy did
m 2/23/1728 or 29 to Phebe Moultrap da of Samuel and Sarah(Barnes) Moultrap. b 10/15/1711(Jacobus lists family as incomplete Source 1) but does show Timothy as having been born in New Haven.

Joseph had 11 children of whom Timothy Perkins Sr was the ancestor of the writer. (See Page 3)

Note: For the complete genealogy of Edward Perkins through Joseph Perkins see Appendix I.

C Genealogy of Timothy Perkins Sr (Gen. 1) through the writer Judge Paul M. Perkins (Gen 7 page 25) with many expanded collateral lines, some in appendices.

1 Timothy Perkins (Sr) (carried forward from Appendix I page 3)
b 6/20/1736 New Haven Conn. d c 1781 (See page for details of death)
m (1) Miriam Sperry c 1765 at New Haven Conn. she dau of Abel Sperry and Miriam Hotchkiss. she b 2/19/1942 Wallingford Conn. d c 1777 NC after birth of her last child
(2) Frances Sturgill of NC
Sources: Source 1, pages 1425 and 1469 - Source 5- Source 23A Page 8- Source 25D- Source 31
Children (11 all 1st m)

11 Lutheral (or Lighteral) Perkins
b c 1765 in New Haven Conn. in 1810 NC census. went west. children 8,names unk bought land in Wilkes Co, now a part of Ashe Co NC in 1805 (Appendix J)

12 Jared Perkins b 1/28/1766-7 in New Haven Conn. d 1/30/1851 in Grayson Co Va (a county which adjoins Ashe Co NC)(bur Little Wilson Cem)
m Phebe Russell she b 1777 d 1845(68 at death)bur Little Wilson Cem.Volney Va
His land: between 1799 and 1810 he bought or patented (bought from the State) 477 acres in Grayson Co Va. This land was 10-15 miles from the Perkins land of his father and uncle Joseph on Old Fields in Ashe Co NC

children: (9)
Here I will state only their names, whom they married, and birth dates. All the other data about these children I have incorporated in Appendix V, new in 1982 and now revised

121 Joseph Perkins b c 1793 prob NC d unk m Mary
children(1) See Appendix V
122 William Perkins b 1796 Grayson Co Va d after 1860
m Catherine Mitchell
children (6) (See Appendix V)
123 Temperance (Tempie) Perkins b 8/5/1800 Grayson Co Va
m Perkins children kn (1)(See Appendix V)
124 Rev Phillip Perkins b 1/3/1806 Grayson Co Va
m Rebecca McGrady
children (8)(See Appendix V)
125 Hezekiah Perkins b c 1808 Grayson Co Va m Letitia
children (7)(See Appendix V)
126 Aarod Perkins b c 1814 Grayson Co Va m Elizabeth Anderson
(children. names unk)
127 Trifeney (Penia) Perkins b unk
children (1 kn)
128 Joannah Perkins
129 Parzaid Perkins

13 Jabez Perkins b 11/6/1766 New Haven Conn (ancestor of writer Paul M. Perkins. Follow at Gen 2 page 12 of this mss)

Revised June 1982, August 1982 and March 1983

127 Trifeney (Phenia) Perkins
b unk m (1) ____ McGrady m (2) Peter Hackler 6/26/1823
known children:
1271 Tama McGrady or Hackler ? m Currin

128 Parzaid Perkins
b unk m unk. child:
1281 Victoria Perkins m Cole

129 Joanah Perkins
b unk d unk bur Volney Cem. Was riding to town to get dress material for her wedding dress when her horse threw her and she died. (Source 23A Page 9)

13 Jabez Perkins b 11/6/1766 New Haven Ct (Ancestor of writer. See Gen. 2 Page 12)

14 Aarod Perkins (Arod)
- b c 1769 Ct. d c 1828 (estate rec Source 26 P 45) in Grayson Co Va.
- m Mary Polly Pennington (Source 32)
children: (Source 5 lists 9 including 3 unamed daughters who went to Tenn. Source 26 P 45 is an abstract of Will Bk 1 Grayson Co Va . record of noncupative or unwritten will. 1828. This shows 7 children who agree to the will. I list the children shown in Source 26.)

141 Christopher Lewis Perkins m Rosa Hale moved Tenn
142 Matilda Perkins m Johnathan Roberts. kn child: (Source 5)
1421 Johnathan Roberts Jr Flat Ridge Va. 91 in 1932
143 Linnian (Source 26) or Lighteral (Source 5) Perkins
144 Pamelia (Source 5) or Linnia (Source 26) Perkins
145 David (may be David Levi) Perkins
- b c 1798 Grayson Co Va m Millie Hale. children 7 (Source 5)
1451 Rufus Perkins m Elizabeth Baume 1452 John Perkins
1453 Celia Perkins m Reece Hale 1454 Betty Perkins m Lambeth
1455 Nancy Perkins m Isaac Thomas their gr son J.E. Copenhaver(See not
1456 Polly Perkins m McLean a dau Nannie McLean m Henry Copenhaver

Note: In neighboring Smythe Co Va (Marion) in the 1920's, the famous American novelist Sherwood Anderson (Winesburg Ohio) settled, bought the local newspaper, and his second marriage was to an Eleanor Copenhaver. I have not investigated any possible connection with the above Copenhavers.

146 William Morrison Perkins
147 Daniel Perkins

his land Patented 400 acres on Little Wilson Creek in 1808. sold some land to his uncle Joseph. (Source Appendix H)

15 Timothy Perkins Jr
- b 1771 Ct (Source 32) d 1851 NC(Source 32)
- m Tobitha or Tabitha Anderson Grayson Co Va in 1795 (Sources 25A 2 and 32)
she b 1775 d 1838
- Between 1798 and 1809 in 11 deeds acquired about 940 acres in Ashe (formerly Wilkes) Co. (Appendix J) North Carolina.
- Was visited in 1828 by Dr. Elisha Mitchell who wrote:

"Stopped at Timothy Perkins' on Helton's Creek where there was an army of maidens. I proposed pushing on up Helton but was advised to stay and get information at a Methodist Meeting to be held close by at 12." (Source 15 P 24) (He had 9 daughters at home)

- Sources Source 5 has 12 children. Source 9 . Source 2 . Source 25 A- 1 and 2
But he is also listed for personal property taxes in Grayson Co Va in 1810 (Source 30)

(15 Timothy Perkins Jr continued)
- children (15. I list all found either in Source 5 or Source 25A-2)

151 Rebecca Perkins b Ashe Co NC m Stephen Thomas moved to Creston NC did not go west)

152 Stephen Perkins
b 3/31/1798 Ashe Co NC d 1834 Bureau Co Ill
m 1/29/1819 to Margaret Hanna Woods. she dau of John Fitsinger Woods of adjoining Wythe Co Va
- was visited by Dr. Elisha Mitchell in July 1828(his journal Source 16) "To Stephen Perkins on Little Helton Creek within a half mile of the Virginia border. ...His grand father came from Connecticut. He is a shrewd and intelligent young man and is sensible to the disadvantages his children would labor under for want of a good education."(Page 25)
- bought 300 acres in Ashe Co NC from Minean Hunt in 1800 and had a patent for another 100 acres in 1803 (Appendix J)
- migrated to Bureau Co Ill(then Putnam) in 1834. "wintered in 1834 3 miles NW of Hennipen Ill in Perkins Grove." (Source 13)
- bought land in Bureau Co Ill in 1844 (App. O-1 Page 2)
- he joined in Illinois, his cousin Timothy (21) son of Jabez (2), his cousin Jesse Alvin (23) also a son of Jabez

children of Stephen Perkins (152) 9 born in NC, 2 died there, and 5 more b in Illinois (Source 2). Only 4 known to writer

1521 Manson Perkins killed by bufallos son Stephen Mendota Ill 1521-1
1522 Johnson Perkins. youngest son of Stephen (152) and gr father of
1522-11 Dow Perkins b Dixon Ill 1901. lives 1982: 428 SE 4th Ave Apt 212B Deerfield Beach Fla 33441. Credit must be given him as the chief architect of the original research into our family.
1523 Cynthia Perkins
1524 Rebecca Perkins m Jesse J. Perkins,son of Jesse Alvin Perkins(Gen 23 P 12 and Gen 239 App N-O Page 7)

153 Elizabeth Perkins b ca 1800 m Jacob Wagoner moved to Tenn. children (2)
1531 Wylie Wagoner 1532 Victoria Wagoner m Warth.

154 Susannah (Susan)Perkins b 1802 m Martin Hale children (2 known)
1541 Rebecca Hale m Esquire Elbert Service Cox
1542 Elizabeth Hale m Creed Michaels

155 Allen Perkins
b 1805
m (1) Rebecca Maxwell (2) Sabrina Maxwell (sisters)
children (2 by 1st m and 5 by 2nd. Source 25A-1)
1551 Caroline M Perkins m Hugh Smith
1552 Rebecca Jane Perkins m John Graybeal
1553 Sarah Ann Perkins
1554 Tim Perkins, killed at Gettysburg CSA
1555 Riley Perkins also killed at Gettysburg CSA
1556 William Harrison Perkins in CSA was sent home because of thedeath of his 2 brothers
1557 George W. Perkins
b 9/9/1850 d 12/14/1924
m Marticia Burgett she b 1/4/1857 and d 3/31/1931
children (7) (see next page)

(1557 George W. Perkins children. Con't) 7 in number

1557-1 David Allen Perkins m Maggie Minsey children: 5
1557-11 Lorene Perkins m Dixon lives 1981 Jefferson NC
1557-12 George Arthur Perkins
1557-13 Paul Allen Perkins
1557-14 William Hurst Perkins decd
1557-15 Mary Virginia (Chloe) Perkins
1557-2 William F. Perkins
1557-3 Tim Perkins
1557-4 George Olney Perkins
1557-5 Thomas Perkins
1557-6 Laura Perkins
1557-7 Callie Perkins

156 Lucy Perkins b 1810 Ashe Co NC m William Wright
157 Celia Perkins b 1812 Ashe Co NC m David Wagner (or Wagoner) Showns Tenn children: 5 (Source 25A-2)
1571 Wiley Wagner d as young man
1572 Mollie Wagner m Bourne of Va
1573 Callie Wagner m Capt Roby Brown of Tenn . 2 children:
1573-1 Wiley Brown d young
1573-2 May Belle Brown m Barton Mount of Baltimore 2 children:
1573-21 Barton Mount 1573-22 Wiley Mount
158 Johnson Perkins b 1815 Ashe Co NC d 1884 NC m Catherine Johnson 1844 (Source 32) kn children:
1581 dau(name unk) m John Carson she d at birth of child below:
1581-1 Bert Carson (female) m Dr. Montgomery Reece Elkin NC
1582 Winfield Perkins lived Helton Greek m Mary Belle Ballard
he and his brother William built and operated a woolen mill on Helton Creek between 1884 and 1894 when it burned. They sold the site to an Englishman John Littlewood who had helped them run it. A millnow standing was built in 1895. Littlewood's son Herbert and gr son Ennis kept running it until the 1950's producing blankets of wool from sheep in the area. When it later was run by coal, it also supplied electric power to the neighborhood. (From a feature article in the Winston Salem Journal 12/7/1980 children 6 (Source 25A-2)
1582-1 Ed Perkins m Zollie Bryant of Va
1582-2 Stella Perkins m Ed Roe
1582-3 Mattie Perkins m Hunter Jones Charlotte NC
1582-4 Clara Perkins retired school teacher still lives Helton Creek 1981
1582-5 Alta Perkins dec'd
1582-6 Betty Perkins m Charles Gwyn 5 children:
1582-51 Kate Gwin m Mason Lillard
1582-52 Grace Gwyn m Alex Chatham
1582-53 Susie Gwyn m Raymond Chatham
1582-54 Ernest Gwyn d young
1582-55 Paul Gwyn
1583 William Perkins m Lucy Jane Hale children 4 (Source 25A-2)
was in wollen mill with his brother Winflied
1583-1 Arthur Perkins 1583-2 Gertrude Perkins 1583-3 James Perkins
1583-4 Katherine Perkins m Maurice Hale 2 children:
1583-41 Edwin Hale m Mazie Osborn live in Winston
1583-42 Davis Hale lived Kingsport Tenn.
159 Mary Ann Perkins b 1817 m Abraham Faw (was Swiss Pfau changed to Faw and Faugh) m 8/25/1836 he b 12/28/1814 d 5/30/1879 m to Mary Ann Perkins was his 2nd. children by Mary Ann Perkins were 2: (Source 25B)

(15 Timothy Perkins Jr con't)

159 (Children of Mary Ann Perkins (Faw))(Source 25C)
1591 William Johnson Faw b 9/5/1837 moved to Dubuque Iowa and changed his name to Faugh
1592 Mary Ann Faw b 9/22/1839 died single in Old Women's Home Chattanooga Tenn

15-10 Stralia Perkins m Brown went to Tenn (In source 5 but not 25A-2)
15-11 Calvin Perkins m Elizabeth Hale (In Source 5 but not 25A-2)
15-12 Jennie Perkins m Waugh of Va kn child: (In Source 25A-2 but not 5)
15-121 Richard Waugh and another son
15-13 Phebe Perkins d young (In Source 5 but not 25A-2)
15-14 Mattie Perkins m Will Hamilton of Ashe Co NC (In Source 25A but not 5)
15-141 Walter Hamilton m Maude Wilcox dau of Dr. Joseph Wilcox. 2 children:
15-1411 Joseph Hamilton m Betty Blanton lived Atlanta Ga.2 sons
15-1412 Annie Hamilton m Vernon Lillard
15-142 Clyde Hamilton (dau) m Will J. Price Rogersville Tenn 5 children
15-143 George Hamilton m Myrtle McMillan had several children.

16 Levi Perkins
- b 1772(Source23A P 8) m perhaps Minnie Hale 2/1/1826.no deeds in Grayson or Ashe Cos
- children kn 2: did have children
161 Dau(name unk) m Philander
162 Marvin Perkins

17 Gordon Perkins
- b prob Ct 11/15/1773(Sources. see Appendix T (new 1982) with sources from Ella Louise May of Albuquerque N M. Previously Source 5 had only reported: "Nothing known". Source 9 had his date of birth and death, as had Source 23A P 8
- m Joannah (Hannah) Stamper c 1801.
- bought land in Grayson in 1806 (Appendix H) (See Appendix T for details.)
- children: 9 in number. Not repropduced here but in new Appendix T.
Note: one descendant of Gordon Perkins (17) is Carl Perkins MC from Kentucky since 1948.
Note: Another descendant is Ella Louise May of 2204 Lester Drive N E 404 Albuquerque NM 87112, a correspondent who in 1981 and 1982 supplied most of the information for Gordon Perkins (17).

18 Stephen Perkins
- b c 1774 Prob Wilkes Co NC
- m Ruth Hitchcock
- d c Aug 1844(Will probated Grayson Co Va Aug 1844(Virginia Estates Page 56 Source 25
- Between 1796 and 1813 acquired about 1000 acres in Grayson Co Va.(Appendix H)
- children and descendants 9 in number.
- Sources: Source 5 - Source 9 - Source 23A P 8 - Source 25G
181 Samuel Perkins m Caroline Woods Grayson Co Va. 3/31/1825(Marr Rec Source 25F)
children: 6
1811 Orley Perkins (dau) m Mr Roberts kn child:
1811-1 W.J. Roberts of Independence Va.
1812 Hester Ann Perkins m Livesay b 1833 d after 1913
1813 Ella Perkins m Ross
1814 Elizabeth Perkins m Stone
1815 Milton Perkins
1816 Virginia Perkins m Russell
182 Linton Perkins
183 Isaac Perkins dau m Camay
184 Timothy Perkins
m Susannah d before 1849
bought land Grayson Co 1820 (Appendix H) land partioned between his heirs in Grayson Co in 1851
children: (Source 5 has 6 but partition records show 7)
1841 John Wesley Perkins m 1857 Elizabeth Stone Grayson Co
1842 Joshua Perkins

(18 Stephen Perkins con't)

(184 Timothy Perkins con't)

1843 Thursey Perkins b 1844
1844 Mary Ann Perkins m Wade Hacker
1845 Lucy Perkins
1846 Amy Perkins
1847 Kinsey Perkins

185 John H. Perkins m Lucy Young 1842
will dated 1876 d after 1876. children:
1851 Sarah Perkins m Harsh
1852 Leander Perkins lived Booneville NC
1853 William Y. Perkins
1854 James D. Perkins m Emma Bryant d after 1913 lived Kendrick Va
It was he who wrote: "I remember our mother telling about seeing Granny Scritch, a sister to our gr gr grandfather (Timothy Sr) and who was very old at the time and living up on Little Wilson Creek. Our mother was then quite small and Granny Scritch was very old and confined to her bed. But our mother was impressed with Granny Scritch's loyalty to King George and the manner in which she abused patriot soldiers in her talk."

She was probably Charity m Screech (Appendix I Page 3)

186 Stephen Perkins. kn children:
1861 Lee Perkins 1862 Elbert Perkins dau who m James Perkins Flat Ridge V (Grover Sells who owns in 1982 the Little Wilson Trout Farm Rte 2 Mouth of Wilson Va 24363 told me in Oct 1981 that his mother was a Perkins and her father was a Robert Lee Perkins. That may have been Lee Perkins 1861

187 Lucy Perkins m Russell children:
1871 Stephen Russell
1872 Phillip Francis Russell
1873 James Fleming Russell

188 Amy Perkins m James Thomas
189 Rebecca Perkins 18-10 Tilda (Matilda) Perkins m Roberts

19 Lucy Perkins (last child of Timothy Perkins Sr Gen 1 Page 3)
- b 1776-7 Wilkes Co NC d c 11/21/1848 Grayson Co Va.
- m Joseph Young 10/20/1796 Grayson Co Va
- Joseph Young patented about 735 acres in Grayson Co Va on Wilson Creek in 1816 (Appendix H)
- children: not kn to writer. But a Charles H. Young of Grapevine Texas is descended from Joseph and Lucy Young. He was the principal author of my Source 23A which is dated 1970. He is said to have the complete Young line. Another is Minnie Hall,2617 Lyndhurst St Roanoke Va

This completes the historical statement that Timothy Perkins Sr (Gen 1) had 8 sons and 1 daughther. The writer's ancestor was Jabez Perkins (Gen 13 P 4) who will be carried forward as Gen 2 on Page 12 . But I have tried to include as many collateral lines as possible to assist others.

Migrations of Timothy Perkins Sr

He was b in New Haven Conn. (Appendix I Page 3 and Source 1) in 1736, son of Joseph Perkins and Phoebe Moultrap. In January 1776 Abel Sperry, the father of his wife Miriam in a will written in Conn., said that his daughter, married to Timothy Perkins, his son William, and his daughter Lois had gone to North Carolina against his wishes. (Source 3)

He then surfaces in Wilkes Co NC on April 17,1778 when he makes a land entry of 400 acres in Wilkes Co NC where Gap Creek enters the New River. The State of NC did not acquire title to its wilderness land until the Confiscation(From England) Act of 1778. Wilkes Co was organized out of Anson Co Jan 1778 and opened its land entry book in March 1778. (Source 11)

A land entry did not mean he had title but only that he was living on that land and had made improvements on it. In Timothy's case, the entry says he has made 3 improvements. This clearly indicates he had been there for some time. It also shows that he was not just a primitive frontier hunter type who often just squatted on the land but was educated enough to know the importance of land titles and entries. He was quick to take advantage of the new laws. His was the land entry 55, one of the first.

The best guess is that he arrived in NC about 1774. At that time he had 7 of his 9 children, the youngest being 9. Going overland from Conn. to the western mountains of NC involved a trip of about 700 miles, probably down the Wilderness Road where it begins on the Potomac in Maryland. It goes down the Shenandoah Valley. It was then being populated fiarly well down to Inglis's Ferry across the New River near what is now Radford Va. Below that, it had just been opened and was a dark and wild country.

But probably at Inglis's Ferry Timothy's party started up the New River and ended up on Old Fields- a large grassy area which had been used by the Indians to grow corn. There they stopped. They might also have stopped where Big Wilson creek empties into the New River, this giving rise to the tradition that they first went to Grayson Co Va, only a few miles from Old Fields. But if they did they certainly went on.

Another tradition is that the women and children were sent by boat to Cape Fear NC and the men went overland (Source 23A p 7) At any rate he was definitly on the New River Old Field's grant in April 1781 when the ambush of Col Benjamin Cleveland took place at the Timothy Perkins cabin during Timothy's absence. (See Appendix L)

Land of Timothy Perkins (Gen 1)

That he never acquired deeds for land in either North Carolina or Virginia was verified by personal check of deed records in both counties and in the state archives. (See Appendices H and J) His land entry in 1778 was never followed by a grant or patent.

His children and grand children acquired a lot of land in both Grayson Co Va and Ashe Co N C. His brother Joseph acquired land in both counties. Timothy's brother Joseph(ABJ-4) is said to have acquired about 4000 acres in Watauga Co N C, adjoining Ashe. (Source 27). The fact that Timothy Sr did not acquire land land has significance in the question of the date and manner of his death.

Timothy and Joseph Perkins were tories

Arthur in History of Watauga County says they were tax collectors in New England. But this could not be verified. (See letter to me No 64A from the Connecticut archives 9/2/1975). The story of the Benjamin Cleveland ambush at the Timothy Perkins cabin on April 14,1781 (See Appendix L) is also proof.

Question of time and manner of Timothy's death

A. Hypothesis that he lived to 1834

This is believed by Dow Perkins and others. Proof of this is said to be his gravetone in the Sturgill Cemetery and reference to Timothy in the diary of Dr. Elisha Mitchell in 1828. " Dr. Mitchell's diary records him as living as very old man alone in 1828." (quote from Dow Perkins Source 5 P 3) Whether this hypothesis is proved by the above depends on the evidence.

The gravestone Mr. Bryan Spencer of the First National Bank of West Jefferson N.C. has told me that the gravestone actually reads TP 1834. There is no independent evidence that this stands for Timothy Perkins. Mrs Eleanor Reeves, a genealogist of West Jefferson has written me that this could have been Pennington as well as Perkins, as both families were in the area. (My source 24)

The diary of Dr. Mitchell Dr. Elisha Mitchell was a minister with a scientific vent who was employed by N C to make a mineral survey of the mountain counties. His complete diary was published by the Unoversity of North Carolina in 1905. I have a copy of the entire 85 page book. (Source 16) . The only mention of a Timothy Perkinsis on pages 24 and 25:

" Gneiss (a mineral) about a distance of 9 miles from town (Jefferson N C) where a change in the nature of the country seems to take place, say 5 miles from the Virigina line. Stopped at Timothy Perkins where there was an army of maidens. I proposed pushing up Helton Creek but was advised to stay and get information at a Methodist meeting nearby at 12. It being the middle of harvest but few attended, and if they had staid away, as it seems to me, been as well. (Mitchell was a disaproving Presbyterian). After the service a class meeting (an early institution in the Methodist Church by which a class leader kept moral tabs on the members between church services). I staid and heard a reasonable amount of female screaming and vociferation."

The Timothy referred to in the diary is undoubtedly Timothy Jr, son of Timothy Sr (Gen No 15 Page 5) The clue is in the phrase an army of maidens. Timothy J then hadildaughters, ages 3 to 28. Note that the diary does not say " he was living alone."

It is clear to me that the evidence cited in proof of Timothy's death in 1834 is faulty.

B. Hypothesis that he died in a Revolutionary War skirmish

Probate records In 1783 George Morris was appointed guardian of Gebas Perkins (undoubtedly Jabez, Timothy Sr's son, then 17) I found this record while at the State Archives in Raleigh in April 1976. Later in 1788 Jabish Perkins was appointed administrator of William Sperry, his mother's brother. (See p. 7) Morris was a neighbor on Old Fields.

There is no reason generally to appoint a guardian of a minor if the natural parents are living. We know that Jabez's mother Miriam died at the birth of her last child in 1777. The existence of the appointment is proof that his father Timothy had died before 1783.

No one would have gone to all that trouble without some reason. One example requiring the appointment of a guardian would be to deal with a minor's interest in inherited real estate.

Another reason is suggested by the fact that Jabez was a minor when he married Nancy Ann Creekmore (See page 12) Now as then the marriage of minors must be approved by a parent. If a parent is not living, it must be by a person in loco parentis- i e a guardian.

The absence of real estate transactions by Timothy Sr In 1783 Timothy Sr would only have been 47. The whole clan was very acquisitve and got land as fast as they could. His children had acquired almost 5000 acres in Grayson Co Va and Ashe Co N C by 1818. His brother Joseph had acquired about 4000 acres in neighboring Watauga Co. The Perkins had known settled and civilized New Haven and were well acquainted with land titles. They were not frontier hunter types who simply " squatted" on land. If Timothy had in fact lived to 1834, I believe he would have been involved in land deals as were his children. The total absence of any such deals is pretty good proof to me that he had died earlier.

Traditional proof The Eller Collection on file in the West Jefferson N.C. library, a collection of old documents says: "Timothy killed on the Tory side in a battle on the South Fork near the mouth of Gap Creek during the Revolu tionary War." (Source 24)

Mrs Eleanor Reeves (Source 24) "... I have heard this (the battle) all my life. John Baker my paternal relative and my maternal Calloways were active in the Old Fields skirmish, and it has been talked about ever since it happened, generation after generation." Mrs Reeves is a professional genealogist.

Conclusion From all the evidence I conclude that Timothy did not live to 1834 but died at least before 1783, and probably as history reports, in a skirmish. I found some controversy on this point. The fact that I may differ from Dow Perkins on this point does not detract from his magnificent work. Our branch of the family should be deeply appreciative of his work. I wrote him in 1976 but received no answer.

2 Jabez Perkins (See Gen. 13 Page 4)

- b 11/6/1766 New Haven Ct (Sources 9, 23A,and 23B)
- d 12/27/1835 Whitley Co Ky (Whitley Co Will records)
- m Nancy Ann Creekmore ca 1783-4 prob. Grayson Co Va. There may be a connection between the appointment of George Morris as guardian of Jabez Perkins in Ashe Co NC in 1783 with his marriage. If he was a m inor and his father Timothy Perkins Sr (Gen 1) was dead, someone in place of a parent would have to give permission to Jabez as a minor to marry. Perhaps he was married in Ashe Co NC. George Morris was a neighbor on Old Fields in Ashe Co NC.(Source 11)
- children and descendants of Jabez Perkins (2) 9 in number

21 Timothy Perkins
- b ca 1784-5 traditionally Grayson Co Va. perhaps Wilkes Co NC(see Migratio of Jabez Perkins.) (Source 30)
- d after 1850 Gentry Co Mo (not in 1860 census. Source 30)
- m Mary Ann who d 1843 bur Perkins Cem Bureau Co Ill.(Source13)
- Timothy generally thought to be first born. (Source 30)
- children of Timothy Perkins (21) 9 in number
Reproduced in full in Appendix N-O of this work. (New Source 30)(Source 29

Migrations of Timothy Perkins (21)

He went from Grayson Co Va to then Knox Co Ky in 1810. His father Jabez came in 1811 with the rest of the family. (In 1811 Jabez assessed for 200 acres in 1811. See Source 30-5) in Knox Co Ky. Timothy Perkins (21) and his brother Jesse Alvin Perkins (23) helped lay out the new town of Williamsburg in the formation of Whitley Co in 1818. (Source 30-2) Timothy left Knox Co Ky and went to Indiana about 1827. He arrived in then Putnam (now Bureau Co Ill in 1829, the 10th settler there. (Source 30-2) A few weeks after arrivi Timothy and a Leonard Roth built a saw mill and a cabin. (Source 13) A feat of the cabin was that the roof was made of deer skins, as was the door.

Also in Putnam Co Ill with him were his cousin Stephen Perkins (Gen P 5); his brother Jesse Alvin Perkins (Gen 23 P 12); for a while his brother William Perkins (Gen 28 P 12),who returned to Ky; his sister Patsy Perkins Screech (Gen 25 P 12); and probably for a while his father Jabez Perkins (G 2) for his father owned Illinois lands at the time of his death.

In 1843 Timothy Perkins and some of his children left Illinois heading for Texas but stopped in Missouri. Was in the Mo census for 1850 in Gentry Co and is absent from the 1860 census, indicating his death by then. (Source 30 -1)

children and descendants of Timothy Perkins (Gen 21) 9in number
Not reproduced here but in revised Appendix N-O as revised March 1982

22 Solomon Perkins b 8/27/1786 Grayson Co Va. (Sources 15, 23A,and 30) (ancestor of the writer Judge Paul M. Perkins (See Gen 3 Page 16)

23 Jesse Alvin Perkins
b 5/10/1787 Grayson Co Va (Source 30-5)
d 5/7/1856 Bureau Co Ill. bur Perkins Cem there.(Sources 15,23B)
m Amy Girton 1/26/1819 Knox Co Ky. she b 10/29/1801 and d Bureau Co Ill 11/8/1882
migrations. See above.
children and descendants (11 children) (not reproduced here but in Revised Appendix N-O.

24 Lucy Perkins b c 1792 Grayson Co Va m 7/21/1812 in Knox Co Ky to Nathan Cox (Source 9)

25 Patsy Perkins b 1795 Grayson Co Va m Joseph Screech went to Putnam Co(now Bureau) in 1834 (Source 9 and Source 13 P 5)

26 Jabez Perkins Jr b c 1796 Grayson Co Va d Woodeville Ala c 1859 (See Appendix W
m (1) Rachel Wright and (2) Sarah Kirby Justice (or Wilder) (Sources 9 and 23A-1C

27 Amy Perkins b c 1798(Source 9) or 10/29/1801 (Source 13 P 15 Mart Perkins family bible)
m 11/30/1815 in Knox Co Ky to Harrison White (bro of Dempsey White Gen 29)
d 8/1/1862 (Source 9)
children: unk

28 William Perkins
- b c 1801-02 Grayson Co Va
- d before March 1864 bur Old Jellico Creek Cem, Whitley Co Ky
- m (1) 3/15/1821 Whitley Co Ky to Peggy McKee she d c 1839
  (2) Rebecca Shepherd
- migrations: From Grayson Co Va 1811 to then Knox Co ky. He went for a while to Bureau Co Ill about 1834 (See Migrations of Timothy Page 12) But he returned to Ky and died there. He was the son who inherited all his father Jabez's land(See Page)and the Illinois lands. His will was probated in Whitley Co in March 1864
- Sources Source 13 P 1; Source as P 10; Source 9; and for most of his children Source 19 from Orville Perkins's of Norwood Ohio who are descendants of William . 1st 5 are of 1st m and last 6 of 2nd m . all b Whitley Co Ky

281 Mary Polly Perkins b 5/30/1823 d 5/30/1893 bur Jellico Creek Cem.

282 Jabez Perkins b c 1824 d 1864
- m (1) 7/10/1845 to Elizabeth Wilson Whitley Co Ky
- m (2) 8/15/1865 to Elizabeth Davenport Whitley Co
ancestor of Orville Perkins's.

283 Anna Perkins b c 1829 d after 1860(in 1860 census)
- m (by 1846) Lee Shepherd who abandoned his family moved to west Ky

284 Cyrenas W. Perkins b 10/29/1831 d 1/23/1901 bur Holloway Cem
- m Elizabeth Noe who was b 10/14/1832 d 3/18/1918 bur same cem.

285 Solomon Perkins b 4/4/1835 d 4/24/1895 Bur Lower Cal Hill Cem
- m 8/2/1867 Whitley Co Ky to Jennie (Jane) Stephens her 2nd m.

286 Elijah Perkins b c 1838 d 3/28/1865 Koloramo Hospital smallpox bur Mt Olivet Cem Arlington Va.
- m 5/22/1863 Scott Co Tenn to Jane Mills from Wayne Co Ky.

287 Jesse Perkins b 4/21/1840 d 9/4/1894 bur Jellico Creek Cem Whitley Co
- m 11/30/1865 Whitley Co Ky Elizabeth Jane Creekmore

288 Lewis Perkins b c 1841 ?(may be 1831)(1st m) m 3/21/1861 Scott Co Tenn to Rhoda Ann Coffy

289 James Perkins b 6/1841 m 8/1/1859 Wayne Co Ky to Nancy Rue Coffey

28-10 Jemimah Perkins b c 1848 never m

28-11 Sallie Perkins b c 1850 m Wayne Co Ky 12/26/1872 to Shelby Coffey

29 Nancy Perkins
b c 1803 Grayson Co Va
m 1/18/1819 in Knox Co Ky to Dempsey White
children unk
Dempsey and his brother Harrison (Gen 27) were in the coal business and owned slaves. At the death of Nancy's father Jabez, Dempsey owed Jabez a note for $240. (Jabez Perkins will)

This completes what is known of the9 children of Jabez Perkins (Gen 2 Page 12)

Migrations of Jabez Perkins (Gen. 2)

B.in New Haven Ct, he migrated with his father Timothy Perkins Sr (Gen 1) to Old Fields on the South Fork of the New River about 1774 when he was 8.

Tradition has his children being born in Grayson Co Va. But there has always been a question as to when he moved from Wilkes (now Ashe) Co NC to Va.

A guardian (George Morris a neighbor on the New River) was appointed for Jabez in 1783, which defintely shows his residency in NC then when he was 17. I believe this appointment was made so that the guardian could give permission for him to marry that year Nancy Creekmore, since his father and mother were presumably dead.

In Wilkes Co NC he was appointed administrator of the estate of his uncle William Sperry in 1788. Ordinarily this would suppose residency in N C but perhaps not. But in June 1798 he had a survey of 735 acres in Grayson Co Va (Source 30-5). This would indicate his presence in Grayson Co that year, even though he did not get title to any Grayson Co realestate until 1807. (See Appendix H) There is no record of his getting any title or making any land entry to Ashe Co NC land.

An explanation may lie in the fact that the Ashe Co land of the Perkins clan, mostly on Helton Creek, and the Graysom Co lands mostly on the Big and Little Wilson Creeks are really only about 10 miles apart. (See Appendix J Page 3) They probably lived and worked in both states and were actually residents of both states, making any residency declarations as suited their convenience.

He moved to Knox Co Ky about 1811, being listed for personal property tax in that county in that year. (Source 30-5) In 1813 he sold his Grayson Co lands, signing the deed in Knox Co Ky. (See Appendix H for details)

When his sons Timothy (21), Jesse Alvin (23) and daughter Patsy Screech (25) went to Bureau Co Ill about 1828, I believe he went also but certainly returned to Whitley Co Ky where he died in 1835. His will mentions Illinois lands

Will of Jabez Perkins

His will was probated in Whitley Co Ky in Feb 1836, death occuring December 1835. He gave all of his children, except William, $1.00, and then left all of his property including his Illinois real estate to William (Gen 28). There has always been an old wive's tale that you had to leave your children something (like one dollar) to insure that the will could not be broken. The theory behind this erroneuous notion is that by leaving them a dollar you know who they are and are theorefore of sound mind. But there must have been some trouble about the will. The record shows that the widow Nancy did not accept what had been given her (nothing) but the record does not show the outcome.

The will also left his farm equipment and his negro Hanna to William. So he must have owned a slave. But his grandson Dempsey will become an enemy of slavery. Slave owning was not common among the mountain people. Even so many mountain people who owned slaves were still for the Union side of that war, such as the Faulkners. Only in 1979 did I get a line on the children and descendants of William from Mrs Gloria Perkins of Norwood Ohio, author of Source 19.

An economic note. In the 1820's Kentucky land warrents were sellling for 50¢ an acre. In 1836 land was selling for $2.00 an acre. By 1862, Jabez's grandson Felix bought neighboring land for $6.00 an acre.

His Ky Land

This is set forth in detail In Appendix G. He settled on Jellico Creek, but his son Solomon settled on Meadowcreek (See Appendix G) He had 160 acres in 1835 in Bureau Co Ill (See letter 404 from Donald Perkins)

(4) Appraisment of his estate

In an economy largely subsistence in nature, details of appraisal of the personal property of his estate is of some historical interest. It was filed 2/27/1836, those making the appraisal were John Brofsfield, William Creekmore, and Levi Cox.

Gray horse	50.00	7 chairs and table	2.75
sorrel horse	60.00	grindstone	.75
yellow horse	16.00	flax	5.50
yoke of oxen	35.00	oats	8.50
9 head cattle	58.00	rifle gun	5.50
cow	2.50	3 saws 4 hoes	12.00
5 calves	7.25	17 head shoats	40.75
30 head hogs	48.00	note Larin Pennington due 9/7/34	30.00
4 head hogs	5.95	note Demus White due 12/25/1837	240.00
carryall wagon	75.00	note Wm Vanouer 150 lbs barn iron	9.00
large wagon	60.00	Levi Jones rent one field grain 47 bu	18.00
3 shovel plows	1.50	20% 400 lbs pork	16.00
1 broadaxe	.62	2 axes one iron wedg	4.50
sythe	2.00	Richard Vanouer 36 lb meat	3.00
sythe blade	.25	John White 62 lb meat	5.16
handsaw and augurs	2.37	10 bu corn	1.57½
cross cut saw	3.25	5 still tubs	1.75
log chain	1.25		
spade	.37½		
2 bedsteads	15.00		
gun and mold	8.00		
cooking utensils, pot	9.12½		
4 head hogs	3.50		
2 bells and collars	1.50		
2 saddles	21.00		
articles of dress	7.05		
pair stulyards	1.00		
3 weeding hoes	3.00		

Corn was selling at 15¢ a bushel and meat at 8¢ a pound. Cattle were 6.44 each, and hogs at 1.60 each. But a good horse was worth $60.00. The total value of the personal estate (not including real estate) was $1015.00. When Jabez sold his Virginia land in 1813 he got $1000, a very large sum for his day. The fact that he had cash to loan indicates he was a substantial man for his times.

(5) Other Information

From Leslie Perkins of Rte 2 Rockholds Ky I have the following. Early settlers raised so many hogs because they could be fed on acorn mast in the forest. Before the Louisiana Purchase in 1803, the Mississippi route to markets was closed. So the only route east was through the Cumberland Gap about 20 miles southeast of Whitley County on The Wilderness Road. The drovers would buy cattle and hogs and drive them east to market.

It was not until about 1840 that the most rudimentary roads were built in the mountains. The creeks were the easiest passages into the hills. A trip of even 10 miles was a major undertaking.

According to Leslie, the creek bottoms, covered with a tough cane brake, were not the first areas cleared because the wooden plows could not turn the cane. Later settlers with iron plows cleared the cane. Jabez' widow elected not to take under the will, indicating there was a controversy over it. Records do not show what happened

3 Solomon Perkins (ancestor of writer Paul M. Perkins) (From Gen. 22 P 12?)
- b 8/27/1786 prob Grayson Co Va
- d 6/27/1824 Whitley Co Ky bur Silar Cem on land of W S Hill east of Highway 779 1 mile n of Tizer Ferry on Cumberland River. Leslie Perkins Rte 1 Rockholds Ky knows the location.
- m Nancy Freeman in Knox Co Ky 5/12/1814 she b 1798 d 1870 she dau of James Freeman and Polly Moore, the only settlers in Meadowcreek Valley when Solomon Perkins came there about 1810
- Sources. Source 8. Source 9. Source 7. George Allen letter No 11,1953. Grave site inspections in 1951. Source 31.
- children and descendants (prob 5 but 1 died young) (Solomon b 3/21/1818 d 11/1/1818)

31 Mary Polly Perkins b 1816 d 1/24/1896 m Henry Perron Brown Whitley Co Ky 1/20/183
children: 11 in number: (he b 2/17/1814 d 6/24/1896)
311 Lewis Clark Brown b 10/8/1836 m Marinda Miller
312 Solomon Montgomery Brown (Uncle Gum Brown) b 1/20/1838 d 8/16/1908
- m 1863 to Jane Sharp (sister of my gr mother Elizabeth Winburn Sharp See Gen 5 Page 21)
- kn children:
3121 Merina Brown m John B. Siler. their son:
3121-1 John W. Siler, lives 1976 Rte 2 Rockholds Ky
313 Nancy Elizabeth Brown b 10/5/1839 d 9/13/1887 m 1863 Greenberry Hatfield (See Gen 4-10 Page 20 for a possible connection with the Hatfield-McCoy feud
314 Sarah A. Brown b 12/4/1841 d 1869 m 1863 William Floyd
315 William Clement Brown b 11/30/1843 d 7/25/1897 m Sarah Lambkin
316 Martha Malinda Brown b 1/19/1846 d 11/3/1933 m William Berry 2/17/1870
kn children: (1 known)
3161 Thomas N. Berry b 9/27/1872 d 1/4/1946 m Hariett Patton. kn child:
3161-1 Ruby Berry m Harry C. Stallings Oklahoma City Ok. Author of source 7 and my correspondent 1957-1974 . She had a brother who was a Justice of the Oklahoma Supreme Court, name unk.
317 Henry Mattison Brown b 11/24/1847 d 1/30/1941 m Sallie Snufler 1 /10/1874
318 Mary F. Brown b 8/21/1850 d 9/9/1859
319 James Felix Brown b11/21/1856 d 12/7/1881 never m
31-10 Robert A. Brown b b 8/21/1861 d 3/31/1939 never m
31-11 John Wesley Brown b 4/25/1853 d 5/6/1933 m 6/21/1875 to Anna Elizabeth Davis
32 John Felix (Buck) Perkins b2/11/1817 (Gr grandfather of writer. See Gen 4 P 19)
33 Patsy Perkins m Ike Owens kn children: m 1/20/1836
331 Mary Owen m Ben Rose 332 Elizabeth Owens m William Jones
333 Timothy Owens m Sarah Ames
334 Nan Owens m a cousin Thomas Joseph Perkins (Gen 44 Page 20) kn child:
3341 John Cross Perkins
335 Sarah Owens m George Arkus ?
336 Danton Owens
34 Timothy Perkins
b 7/30/1823 d 3/22/1908 m 7/21/1861 to Martha Brummitt she b 10/24/1840 d2/16/19 bur both bur Wofford Cem. He is the gr uncle from whom my father got family data in Source 18. In 1840 he built a log barn still in use on Leslie Perkins land (Gen 4-1111 Page 20) He and his brother John Felix also gave land to Dempsey Perkins's widow to raise her 6 boys(Gen 5 Page 21) children kn:
341 Jesse Perkins 342 Lucretia Perkins m Elias Boyd
343 Orpha Perkins m Reeder lived Jellico Ky
344 Hardin Perkins
345 Crackett Perkins m William Dunham
346 Arch Perkins

(34 Timothy Perkins continued)

347 Eli Sheridan Perkins b 6/23/1873 Meadowcreek Whitley Co Ky d 9/23/1961 Arizona Pioneers Home Prescott Ar. m Sarah Louise Baca Craig 7/3/1900 at St Johns Ar. children:

3471 to 3475 Listed in Appendix O P 1. Source: Source 21, correspondence with Cathy Perkins Hollingshead Wickenberg Ar 8/30/1877

Pioneer Life of Solomon Perkins

Record of his land transcations (patents) is in Appendix G. He had a head right grant from Ky in 1819. It was surveyed then. Under Ky law he would have had to be on the land for 2 years. Family tradition says he built his cabin in 1817. I have been shown the site of it by Leslie Perkins who still owns the farm (P 21) But he must have been in the area before for he married Nancy Freeman in 1814. His father was already in Knox Co in 1813.(See P 14). When his father Jabez finally acquired Ky lands in 1821, it was in the area of Jellico Creek about 20 miles from Meadowcreek.

In 1814 Meadowcreek must have been virgin timber territory with land densely covered by the great hardwoods. The trees were not at first cut down. They were ringed. First crops were planted between the trunks of the dead trees.Solomons land cost 50¢ an acre

Solomon's land went to his son John Felix and through him to its present owner Leslie Perkins. I have visited the farm 3 times since 1951. Solomon died at the age 38. The sale list of his personal property is shown on page 18. There were 2 stills for making whiskey. I cotton gin for combing the seeds out of cotton. A tobacco tub. These tell us something of the crops. There were 4 bee gums. There were 10 heifers,cows,or steers. 9 sheep. 47 pigs, sows, or shoats. The total brought by the sale was $176. 37 and 3/4ths of a cent.

2nd. day of October 1824, the property
Attis of the property____ ____ of Solomon Perkins, Decd.

Nancy Perkins, one iron wadge	$ .50
Jolus Perkins, one Auger Jabez ?	.62½
Isaac Taylor, one Auger	1.26
Wm. Dryden, one Auger	.20
Robert Brimly, one ax	1.25
Timothy Perkins, one mattock Bro—— Uncle	1.51½
Nancy Perkins wife or mother	1.00
John Berry and_____	.25
Timothy Perkins, Chis. Bro	.12½
Tavis Brown and Brown	1.32
Lewis Brown_____ and plain	.30
Lewis Brown, Tobacco Tub	.12½
Nancy Perkins, 3 kegs, 2 tubs	1.00
W. Perkins, one barrel William-bro	.25
Lewis Brown, one barrel and_____	1.00
Timothy Perkins, one grindstone Bro	.85
Nancy Perkins, One Bee Gum	.25
Thomas Mahan, One Be Gum	1.00
John Wilson, One Bee Gum	.50
J. Wilson, Do	.50
Robert Finley, One drawing knife	3.18-3/4
Nathan Freeman, One hand saw	5.43¾
B. E. Watkins, Doble face	1.00
Timothy Perkins, Chains and hems	1.75
Timothy Perkins, Speckled heifer	6.62½
Timothy Perkins, One Cow	14.12½
Timothy Perkins, One Cow	10.00
Nancy Perkins, Red Heifer	3.00
N. Perkins, 5 Geese	1.50
N. Perkins, 9 head of sheep	10.00
N. Perkins, one red steer	5.00
Pleasant Mahan, one steer	10.00
Jacob Perkins, 7 Shoats (Jabez ?)	7.06¼
Nancy Perkins, 3 cows	4.50
N. Perkins, 1 sow and 8 pigs & 2 shoats	2.50
Thomas Mahan, 2 sows and 12 pigs	17.00
Nancy Perkins, 6 shoats	3.00
Samuel Mahan, 1 sow and 5 pigs	3.00
William Dryden, 1 keg	.62½
Silas Perkins, 2 sows	4.00
Timothy Perkins, 1 heifer	12.00
John Wilson, one gine	11.06¼
Nancy Perkins, one still	.75
Timothy Perkins, one still	.25
	36.06¼
Amt. Sale Bill	36.06¼
	176.37-3/4

Whitley County Court, November Term, 1824.

The within Bill of the Estate [illegible] Decd., was produced in Court, [illegible] and or[illegible]

TEST: Hu[illegible]

STATE C[illegible]

John Felix (Buck) Perkins (from Gen. 3 P 16)
b 2/11/1817 Meadowcreek,Knox (later Whitley) Co. Ky d 5/22/1886 bur on farm of Leslie Perkins Rte 2 Rockholds Ky
m (1) Nancy McKeehan b 1815 d 1855 m(2) Lucretia Engle b 1/29/1827 d 1/21/1913
Sources: No. 8,No.18. Talks with Ernest Perkins(Gen 4-111 P 20). Letter 25 from Ben Davis. in 1960. Letter 200 Orville Perkins Norwood Ohio. Letter 477 Hazel Ledford
Children: 15.(1st 9 are 1st m. Not necessarily listed in order of birth)

41 Mary Perkins m Foster moved to Nevada
42 Winfield Scott Perkins b 2/3/1848 d after 1892. m Sarah Ruth Berry she b 2/13/1873 d 9/14/1949
children 10
421 Johnnie Felx Perkins b 11/17/1873 d 6/1/1898
422 Cora May Perkins b 6/16/1875 d 5/11/1877
423 Ebie Jane Perkins b 2/5/1877 d 7/2/1965 m 1/27/1901 to Hayes Linville.4 children
4231 Pearl Linville b 10/29/1901 d 7/30/1979 m Ralph Eymer no children
4232 Ruth Linville b 10/24/1902 d 10/30/1978 not m
4233 Juanita Linville m James Krukenwitt
4234 Hays Arthur Linville b 7/8/1911 d 2/17/1968 m Judith Irene Fuzey 8/30/1941. one child: (adopted dau Mollie b 1/27/1949 his name Henry L.494
4234-1 Cheryl Linville b 5/8/1944 m William Benzyl 7/24/1966 2 children: Elaine Andrew Benzyl b 12/23/1968 and Elizabeth Ann b 2/12/1970
424 Nannie Ann Perkins b 10/30/1878 d 8/9/1957 m Walter Nunnelly 3/13/1904.2 children
4241 Beulah Nunnelly b 4/2/1905 d 12/19/1976 never m
4242 Robert Albert Nunnelly b 4/19/1908 m (1) Margaret Isabelle Ripley 9/19/193 m (2) Dora Fuller 7/16/1946. 3 children. 1 1st m 2 2nd m
4242-1 Robert Ripley b 7/24/1934 m Marion Crofts 7/21/1961 3 children:
4242-11 Joseph Anthony b 10/10/1956 4242-12 Michael Robertb 1962
4242-13 Kathryn Anne Nunnelly b 8/17/1963 2nd m 424214 Ann b 1947
4242-15 Joyce Nunnelly b 5/10/1950
425 Albert Finley Perkins b 8/1/1800 d 11/25/1884
426 Hattie Laucretia Perkins b 9/11/1882 d 7/31/1886
427 Ida Alice Perkins b 1/18/1885 d 3/31/1972 m Wesley Bruce Gover 12/24/1902
4271 Bertha Mae Gover b11/30/1903 d 3/3/1983 m Carl Davidson 2 children:
4271-1 Donna Davidson 4271-2 Robert Davidson
4272 Olene Gover m Steele Harmon 2 children 4272-1 Charlotte Ann Harmon m James Coyle 2 children James Coyle Jr and Susanna Coyle
4272-2 Steele Harmon Jr
4273 Emma Gover b 2/4/1907 m Vern Benzley 2 children:
4273-1 Verl Benzley Jr b 8/17/1935 4273-2 Barbara Jean Benzley b1941
428 Rosy Nell Perkins b 1/24/1887 d 11/22/1962 never m
429 William Robert Perkins b 5/24/1888 d 9/3 /1964 m Zula Richardson 9/17/1913
4291 Hazel Perkins b 5/9/1919 m Herbert Ledford 7/14/1943 lives(1983) 201 May St Somerset Ky 42501(letter 477) 4 children:
4291-1Jane Ledford b 10/6/1944 m Ronald L. Shelton 6/27/1965 no children
4291-2 Alice Ledford b 3/23/1946 m Robert S. Frields 7/12/1969 lives Henderson Ky 1 child Elaine Lynn Frields b 4/6/1970
4291-3 Emily Ledford b 9/20/1953 m Thomas E Lawrence 6/4/1977 lives Louisville Ky,lawyer no children
4291-4 Sarah Ledford b 5/14/1955 m Robert C. Byers 3/17/1981
42-10 Sophia Bertha Perkins b 8/17/1892 d 2/25/1963 m Ethel Jasper 2 children:
42-101 Glenn Jasper never m
42-102 Guy Jasper decd m Rachel Schoul 3 children:
42-1021 Charles Jasper 42-1022 Sandra Jasper
42-1023 Galen Jasper

revised May 1982, October 1982, and May 1983

43 Eliza Perkins m Ladd Allen. moved to Oregon
44 T. Joseph Perkins m Nan Owens (a cousin Gen 334 P 16)
45 Almeda Perkins b c 1847 m 1/30/1861 to Ambrose (Ambers) Engle (Source 8A)
46 Emily Perkins b 1842 m James Grant 1/15/1863 went to Nebraska (Source 8A)
47 Thursey Perkins b 1846 m John Allen he b 1840 d 1929 2 kn children:
471 George Allen m Flora Hill(living 1953 source. my letter No 16)
472 Edward Allen m Hattie Jones 1 child kn 4721 Eva Allen m Querry.
48 Solomon Perkins m Maggie Craig Disciple Minister Pike Co Ind.
49 Dempsey White Perkins b 1/14/1839 (gr father of writer. See Gen 5 P 21)
4-10 James Perkins m Nan Stanfill. 2 children:(Letter 348 Jerome Layton. No 355 Walter Pe
4-101 Hanford Perkins 1/29/1881 Whitley Co Ky d 1/16/1974 Prince Rupert B C
m Rosealia Loshbough she d 6/2/1964 Prince Rupert B C 4 children:
4-1011 Charles A. Perkins(lives 1982 Flagstaff Ar)
4-1012 Walter H. Perkins (Source 31C)
b 10/10/1920 at Kinuso Alberta Can m Emily Caha she b 5/1/1921 Dezanovac Yugoslavia children 2: (lives 19821401 8th Ave Prince Rup B C V8J 2NP)
4-1012-1 Thomas Henry Hanford Perkins b 2/22/1942 St Rose DuLac, Manitoba Can m Marion Tymoschuck she b 9/18/1945 London Ont. children 4: (1) Ann Marie (2) Sharon Lynn (3) David Henry (4) Gail Marion
4-1012-2 Roselia Mae Perkins b 5/12/1947 Neepawa Manitoba Can m Lawrence Brain he b 11/1/1942 Timmins Ont. children 2: (1) Thomas Walter Brain (2) Cynthia Jeanette Brain
4-1013 James Elmer Perkins (lives 1982 Prince Rupert B C)
4-1014 Bonnie Perkins m (1) Warren (2) Cousins (Lives 1982 Kelowna BC)
4-102 Walter Perkins (Lt Col U S Army bur Arlington National Cem. Source letter 33
Nothing more known to writer. possible descendant is Beula Marie Hoffman , 739 Palmwood Drive Monroe Mich 48161.

This Walter had a pistol owned by his father James with 3½ notches in the handle. (Source Jerome Layton) He was said to have been active in the Hatfiel McCoy feud. I had never heard of the family of the Perkins's being in feuds, which mostly were family affairs. But James had a cousin Nancy Brown who m a Greenberry Hatfield(Gen 313 P 16) So maybe there is something to it.

4-11 John G. Perkins
b 2/14/1862 d 3/20/1935 bur on hill on Leslie Perkins farm Rockholds Ky
m Ella McKeehan she b 1872 d 1918. 1 child:
4-111 Ernest Perkins
b 8/5/1889 d 11/25/1981 bur same cemm Gertie she b 6/8/1894 d 6/14/1976
4-1112 Leslie Perkins m Nan Siler lives on same farm patented by Solomon in 1817 1 son:
4-112-1 Allan Kyle Perkins m Jami Lynn Turano at Farmington NM 5/18/19
1 child: Matthew Kyle Perkins b 7/14/1980
(lives 1982 Weisbrook Lane Rte 1 Carterville Ill. Professor of Linguistics)

From Jerome Layton: John would sometimes tease his brother Jeff,who became a minist He would get a little1 oaded with whiskey and run his horse down Meadowcreek Rd yelling "Whoopee I'm a Baptist minister."

4-12 Martha Jane Perkins
b 11/24/1868 Whitley Co Ky d c 1900 (?) m Thomas Pitt King 7/1/1886
For her children and descendants see new Appendix U.
4-13 Nan Perkins m Joe Warfield
4-14 Jeff Perkins m Ellen Stanfill (became a minister)
4-15 Bettie Perkins b 1/10/1867 d 4/30/1888 never m . bur same cem.

This completes what I know of the 15 children of John Felix "Buck" Perkins (Gen 4) I only recently got birth dates. So the children are not necessarily listed in the order of their births. However the last 5 are by the second marriage.

Buck Perkins life

My father U S Grant Perkins knew his grandfather Buck but not his father who d when my father was only 2. Buck had 400 acres on Meadowcreek, some from his father Solomon, a still for whiskey, and a blacksmith shop, not a poor man by mountain standards. He was an autocrat. Ernest(Gen 4-111)tells the story that when his father John and John's brother were growing up, Buck used to beat them and their brother Jeff every Saturday for sins Buck knew they had comitted during the week. As angry young men, they knew they had sinned but also that Jeff never did anything wrong. Once they told their father that if he ever beat Jeff again they would kill him. The old man knew they meant it. He never beat Jeff again. He was a "Govamint" distiller- he paid his taxes. Of course,whiskey was a necessary cash crop and a way of turning surplus grain into a non perishable product. Buck also made medicinal whiskey for the Union army and often had it lifted by Confederate raiders from Tenn. The Perkins's, as Union men, often had to disappear into the hills with their livestock when the grapevine would bring news of Confederate parties. My father remembers that every fall Buck would have a festival for the entire neighborhood. He also gave handfuls of gold coins to his daughters when they got married. My father also remembers that Methodist ministers made his grandfather's house a gathering place. Bucks lands are detailed in App G.

Dempsey White Perkins (gr father of Paul Perkins the writer. from Gen 49 P 20)
- b 1/14/1839 Meadowcreek,Whitley Co Ky d 6/4/1875 of tuberculosis
- m Elizabeth Winburn Sharp she b 7/26/1839 Watts Creek Knox Co Ky d 7/31/1889 (See Appendix E her family history) (both bur on hill overlooking their cabin Leslie Perkins Rte 2 Rockholds Ky knows the location)
- Sources. Source 8. Source 17. Source 18. Talks and letters from Eliza Perkins Alsip between 1953 and 1980. Personal inspection of grave sites.
- children and descendants of Dempsey White Perkins (5) 6 sons all b Meadowcreek Whitley C

51 Benjamin Franklin Perkins b 3/16/1861 d 7/15/1891 m Amelia Ford
children: 2 kn See Appendix A

52 John Felix Perkins(Uncle Fudd) b 5/3/1864 d 2/25/1956 m Mary Polly Terrell
children and descendants 7 children. See Appendix D

53 Joseph Warren Perkins b 9/7/1866 d 8/28/1928 bur Craigs Chapel Whitley Co Ky
m (1) Celia Emeline Sears (2) Edith Craig See Appendix B for details of children and descendants

54 William Clement Perkins b 5/30/1868 d 9/25/1925 m Sallie Craig she b 4/11/1869 d 9/10/1935 (Sister of Edith Craig above) both bur Highland Cem Whitley Co Ky
children and descendants See Appendix A

55 George Grunstead Perkins b 3/23/1871 d 10/2/1936 Metaline Falls Wa
m Hannah Eugenia Widner
children and descendants See Appendix C

56 Ulysses S. Grant Perkins (father of writer Paul M. Perkins. See Gen 6 P 23)
b 3/10/1873
children and descendants: See Gen 6 Page 23

Life of Dempsey Perkins (5)

He became a circuit rider for the Methodist Episcopal Church North in September 1869. He had the Booneville Circuit which according to family tradition consisted of 19 counties in the mountains. (Minutes of the September 1869 Conference on file at the Methodist Archives at Lake Junaluska NC.) He died in 1875 of tuberculosis. According to a cousin Truitt Alsip he would be gone most of the week, and ride all night after his last service on Sunday to get home in the morning. He would then change clothes and go to work in the fields without any sleep

In 1952 I talked to an old man, Riley Perkins who had known him as a young boy and knew of his repuation. Dempsey he said was called the Moody of the Mountains. The reference is to the evangelist Dwight Moody.

My father once wrote about his father as follows: "My father came into the ministry of the Northern Methodist Church after the close of the Civil War. (My family were anti slavery) He worked for its establishment under heavy social and poltical pressures." The reference is to the hatred left over in southern Kentucky as a result of the Civil War. He writes on: "My home and my grandfather's home were the endevous of all Methodist ministers.The meeting house in an oak grove not far away was the scene of many stirring revivals."

Recollections of grandmother Elizabeth Sharp Perkins

In 1940 I had a letter from a cousin of my father on his mother's side, J.B. Faulkner. Faulkner's mother Samantha and Elizabeth were sisters. Faulkner had been President of Union College in Barbourville Ky when my father went there between 1895 and 1902.

He wrote: "Since I was never fortunate enough to see either you or Jack (my brother) when I visited your father, I had come to the conclusion that I should never see you or so much as hear from you. Your letter was a pleasant surprise. ... I visisted your grandmother's home only once and then I was only a small boy. All your uncles and your father were still at home. Your father was near my own age but I was no match for him in size or strength. The family like mine had undergone many hardships, but your grandmother had been able to keep her own home. It really seemed to me that they were in better circumstances than my father.

" Your grandmother made an indelible impression upon me as a woman of character, gentleness, patience, and kindness. Her manner of speaking was very quiet and appealing.

Some of my father's recollections of his childhood at home

His home was a one room log house with a puncheon floor, (oak slabs laid on the ground with the flat side up) A porch ranged along one side, and a lean to with 2 small rooms along the other side.

There was a ladder in the ceiling that led to a loft where the 6 boys slept on straw mattresses. There was a field stone fire place for heat and cooking. The famil never owned a stove. The cabin stood just a few feet from running water and a spring.

For a few years he went to school about 4 months a year, the log school beir about 2 miles from his home. He walked. His first dog's name was Carlo. As a boy he owned a muzzle loading rifle and became a good shot. He could shoot a squirrel out of the top of a tree. He hunted and trapped. He trapped muskrat, possum, and minx, and got 75¢ for a minx skin

His mother saw that he liked to read and got him the Youths Companion. He to me he was raised on that magazine. In the fall he remembered an annual festival held at his grandfather Buck's home. There would be games, contests, shooting targets, prize being jugs of whiskey made at his grandfather's still. Oak staffs were used in logging tan bark oaks out of the forest. One contest was the breaking of the staffs. His uncle Timothy always won.

I have written a biography of my father's life, still in ms form, called Forgotten Is The Name. One chapter is called A Gatherin At Bucks

6 Ullysses S. Grant Perkins (father of writer See Gen. No 56 Page 21)

Life - b 3/10/1873 Meadowcreek Whitley Co Ky d 2/16/1936 Willard Ohio. bur Crown Hill Cemetery Twinsburg Ohio

- m (1) Victorine McDanielat Louisville Ohio 12/26/1907 b 10/10/1887 Texas d 1/27/1915 Onaway Mich (Detroit Hospital) dau John D. McDaniel and Loni Griffeth (See Appendix F)

- m (2) Lyla Maxfield on 9/13/1915 b 5/30/1894 at Brutus Mich d 12/15/1967 Lakewood, Ohio bur Crown Hill Cemetery Twinsburg Ohio (For her family see Appendix F)

Children:

1st m 61 Paul Milburn Perkins (the see Gen 7 P25) b 11/24/1909

1st m 62 John Shepherd Perkins

b 9/11/1911 Onaway Mich m (1) Dorothy Barnard Alliance,Ohio (2) Bertha Custis Boston Mass decd lives 1981 Prudential Towers Box 533 Boston Mass 02102 retired executive Federated Department Stores and Treasurer of Boston University. children (1st m)

621 John S. Perkins b 6/20/1938 Boston Mass. m Catherine Parchesky lives 1980, 3 Milford Street Medford Mass 02053 accountant John Hancock Life Boston children:

6211 Durinda Perkins b 9/10/1969 6212 Douglas John Perkins b 7/16/1973 4

622 James Perkins b 7/4/1942 Boston Mass m lives 1976 752 Franklin Melrose Mass 02176 employed at Boston Bank children:

6221 Melissa Perkins b 7/16/1973

2nd m 63 Gwendolyn Elizabeth Perkins

b 7/4/1916 Houghton Mich m(1) Robert Robichaud (2) Ralph Stover decd lives 1981 15555 Hilliard, Lakewood, Ohio 44107 retired teacher children:

1st m 631 Beverly Robichaud b 1947 m Robert Furillo lives 1981 1302 Dinwiddie Richmond Va 23229 children:

6311 Gina Furillo 6312 Lisa Furillo

2nd m 632 Barbara Stover b 5/26/1959

64 Miriam Perkins

b 5/19/1920 Massillon,Ohio m Clyde Brown (insurance business Cleveland, Ohio) lives 1981 19407 Dorothy Ave Rocky River O children:

641 Janet Lynn Brown b 5/2/1950 lives 1981 Ann Arbor Mich.
M. 5/21/83 Daniel Walker Story

Story of the life of U S Grant Perkins

I have written this story in a book, still in manuscript, called Forgotten Is T Name. His father died when he was 2 and his mother when he was 16. Until 19 he worked on the mountain farms if his brothers Joe and Felix. At the age of 19 he decided to join his older brother George in the State of Washington, which had just become a sta in 1889.

He was working harvests to earn enough money for the train ticket, but found himself stranded without money or a job in St Paul Minn, where he joined the army (lying about his age) He served around the Indian reservations at Fort Sully South Dakota and Fort Niobrara Nebraska.

At the latter fort he met an army chaplain who befriended him, got him out of the army early, with the intention of going to college to become a minister. The chaplain's name was Captain Orville Nave.

In 1895 he entered Union College at Barbourville Ky. He had only about 6 years of school before this and undoubtedly entered the high school division. In 1898 the Spanish War broke out. He had told me that he had organized his own company of Ky Cavalry. From the army archives I found that was true. His company was sent to Fort Thomas in Georgia where his company remained,because they hdd no equipment, until August 1898 (the war being almost over). There he got maleria which troubled him for years.

In 1901 he graduated and spent a year at Middlesboro Ky editing a small religious newspaper. In 1902 he entered Drew Theological Seminary in Madison N.J. where he graduated in 1902, taking a 3 year course in 2. There he won the European scholarship, but postponed it for a year.

During the 1904-1905 year he was in New York City, studied at Columbia University, and was associate pastor of Grace Methodist Church in Manhattan. But on May 5,1905 he sailed for Europe and Leipsig University Germany.

I have his diary of the voyage, of his travels in Europe, and of his student life in Germany. He did not like German militarism which he saw even then on all sides Later the same year of 1905 he was appointed by Bishop Burt, the European Methodist bishop, as pastor of the American Methodist Church in Rome during the sabbatical of its regular minister.

To get to Rome he walked through part of the Alps and wrote about that in an article in the Methodist Review in 1909 called The Passing of The Alps I only found that article (although I had about its title) in the Library of Congress in 1974.

From Rome in February and March of 1906 he took q 30 day trip to the Holy Land, and I have the diary of that trip.

In 1906 he rerurned to America, and took graduate courses at Harvard in the summer of 1906. One course was from James the famous psychologist. He had a chance to teach in a small college but opted to follow in his father's foot steps and to become a Methodist Minister.

Just before he went to his first appointed church he was guest preacher at Trinity Methodist Church in Louisville Ky where he met my mother Victorine who was the church organist at the age of 19. After they moved to northern Michigan where I my brother was born and where Victorine died.

During World War I he was in the YMCA work, not being able to get back into the army. He had a short career at Antioch College, which the YMCA for time thought to buy. The rest of his life was in small Methodist Churches where he lived with his second wife Lyla Maxfield.

7 Paul M. Perkins (Gen 61 Page 23. writer of this story)
b 11/24/1909 Onaway Mich. Lives 5269 Lynn Rd N E Minerva, Ohio 44657
m 6/12/1935 to Blossom McDade at Alliance, Stark Co, Ohio
she b 12/8/1908 at Evanston Ill d 7/10/1982 Iowa City Iowa. bur Pleasant Grove Methodist cemetery Carroll County, Ohio. dau of Edwin C. McDade and Bertha Mae Elliott. her father was a Methodist minister serving in Iowa. She had an early YWCA and teaching career at Mount Union College, Alliance Ohio, and was a leader in recreation and dance activities in Canton, Ohio and Carroll County. For the full story of the McDades see Appendix R this work.
children (4)

71 Victorine Mae Perkins (Trammell)
b 3/2/1939 Canton, Ohio
m 1962 James Trammell of Parma Heights Ohio, at Canton, Ohio
lives 1982: 5442 S Cedar Littleton Col 80120. They both teach in Arapahoe Jr College.
children (3)

711 Scott Trammell b 3/21/1966
712 James Trammell b 3/21/1966 twin b Boulder Col
713 David Trammell b 12/31/1970 b Littleton Col

72 Blossom Gay Perkins
b 11/12/1940 Canton Ohio
m Jay Shaw at Pittsburgh Pa, he from Hayes Center Neb.
lives 1982 309 Windsor Drive, Iowa City Iowa 52240. She is a writer with an MA in the Iowa University Writer's Workshop. She and her husband operate the Iowa City Vending Machine.
children: (2)

721 Eric Fielding Shaw b 6/2/1965 Pittsburgh Pa
722 Alisa Elliott Shaw b7/28/1975 at Iowa City Iowa

73 Paul Grant Perkins
b 1/25/1943 at Canton, Ohio
m Eva Bowman at Pittsburgh Pa. she dau of John Bowman and Rose Bergame of Piegesville Pa.
lives 1982: 2330 NE 92nd Street, Seattle Wash 98115. He is Guidance Counselor Harborview and University Hospitals, Seattle. She is a writer
children (2)

731 John Paul Perkins b 6/24/1967 Pittsburgh Pa
732 Jared Theodore Perkins b 7/6/1974 Seattle Wash. (At his birth P G asked for some old ancestral names. Jared was therefore named after Jared Perkins second son of Timothy Perkins Sr (Gen 12 Page 3)

74 Edwin McDade Perkins
b 5/8/1946 Canton, Ohio
m Amy Abercrombie Nov 1972 at Athens, Ohio(See Appendix S for her family)
she dau of Jay Alan Abercrombie and Eleanor Eastman
live 1982 Rte 1 Box 266 New Marshfield, Ohio 45766. they are developing a truck farm and she teaches and substitutes
children (2)

741 Willie Golden Perkins b 5/18/1976 at Athens Ohio
742 Rebecca Holden Perkins b 6/13/1978 at Athens Ohio.

Revised(to record Blossom's death) August 1982

D. Biographical sketch of the writers Paul M. Perkins

(1) Education

grade schools in Michigan and Ohio. High school first year Sue Bennett Memorial School, London Ky. Three years Western Reserve Academy Hudson Ohio graduated 1927

College Mount Union College Alliance Ohio 1927-1931 English. Graduate School, University of Pittsburg, graduate fellowship in the English Department 1931-1932.
Law. William McKinley School of Law Canton, Ohio (night school) 1935 to 1939 passed to Ohio Bar examination June 1939

(2) Professional career

- practiced law with Fred Wilkins Canton, Ohio 1939-1970
- Assistant Prosecuting Attorney Stark County, Canton, Ohio(Part time) 1943-1951
- Charman of the Stark County Board of Elections Canton, Ohio (1951-1965)
- Teacher(part time) Malone College Canton, Ohio American Government andbusiness law (1965-1971)
- Member Stark County Ohio Regional Planning Commission(1967-1971)
- Member Board of Trustees Canton Public Library (1949-1969) President (1964-1967)
- Elected member of the Canton City Board of Education(1968-1969)
- elected Judge of the Common Pleas Court Carroll County,Ohio November 1970 term (1971-1977)
- senior status Ohio common pleas courts (1977 to present) sitting by assignment

(3) Interests and hobbies

readings in law and government publications Whats Right with The Electoral College Washington Monthly April 1977. This resulted in a book still in ms form Operating on the Electoral College, a Scalpel and Not An Amputation . A summary of this book is a part of the record of Senate hearings on the direct election proposal defeated in the United States Senate in June 1979.

music organ and fiddle playing with a square dance orchestra of the Carroll County Historical Society at its Algonquin Mill complex in Petersburg Ohio in Carroll County.

Politics Chairman Stark County Ohio Democratic Committee 1951-1965. State of Ohio Campaign Chairman in the campaign of Senator Estes Keefauver of Tennessee for the Democratic nomination in 1952 and was a delegate to the convention that year.

---

revised November 1981

Children and Descendants of William Clement Perkins (Gen 5h Page 21)

5h William Clement Perkins
-b 5/30/1968 Meadowcreek Whitley Co Ky d 9/25/1925 Rockholds Ky
-children (5)(all b Rockholds Whitley Co Ky)

5h1 Flora (Flo) Perkins
- b 1890 Rockholds Ky Whitley Co d 1958 Covington Ky never m
- had a business career in the automobile industry in Detroit and Memphis. In 1952 (my letter file 7) she gave me the first family data, including Source 8 and Source 18,which was data from my father to her which I never knew existed.

5h2 Robert Fred Perkins
- b 8/h/1892 d 2/2h/1928 of tuberculosis
- m Nona Riley she b 1888 d 2/17/1925 (was Nona Riley Perkins dau Riley Perkins)
- children (2) (See Page 3 this appendix for further history)

5h21 Iva Lorraine Perkins
- b 8/19/1915 lives 1982 727 Sunset Dr Covington Ky41015
- m Kenneth Kelsay 12/20/19h1 he b 5/1h/1915 d 3/23/196h
- she grad Eastern Ky University. retired librarian. Orphaned very young and lived with her cousin Albert Roy Perkins
- children (2)

5h21-1 Linda Craig Kelsay
b h/29/19h7 d 1/20/1966 m Douglas Doud. no children

5h21-2 Kenneth Stephen Kelsay
b 7/25/1950 m Nov 1972 to Janice Eileen Kinder
no children

5h22 Raymond F. Perkins
- b 6/1h/1917 d 3/9/1978
- Lillian Landrum 7/7/19h3 lives (1981) 735 Woodward Rd Charleston SC 29h07
- Raymond graduated from Milligan College and was with CIT
- children (2)

5h22-I Sandra Ray Perkins b3/18/19h6 m2/16/1972 to Dennis Clark Lamb lives (1981) 506 Spring Forest Rd Greenville SC 29615
children (1)
5h22-II Justin Barnett Lamb b 6/25/1975

5h22-2 Sallie Jean Perkins b 6/13/1950 m Paul C. Greffin III h/5/1980 lives (1981) Greer S C

5h3 Julia Leora Perkins
- b 2/27/189h living (1981) Rose Dale Manor, Latonia Ky h1015
- m William Archer late in life
- graduate Knoxville Tenn Business College. worked as a secretary in the lumber industryin Johnson City Tenn. She had polio as a child which left her crippled in one leg. retired early to Corbin Ky. no children

5hh Albert Roy Perkins
- b 1896 d 12/3/1969 m Winifred Raven who d 1981
- he was a Methodist Minister
- children(2)

5hh1 Albert Roy Perkins Jr
- b 2/12/1932Lexington Ky m Anna Lou Gander 6/10/1955
- lives (1981) 7877 Silverthorn Dr Jonesboro Ga 30236 Ret Lt Col Army phone h0h-h71-1678 children (2)

5hh1-1 Anne Carol Perkins b 10/2h/1959 U S Army Field Hospital Augsberg Germany. Senior University of Ky 1981

5hh1-2 William Raven Perkins b9/2/1963William Beaumont Army Hosp. Bliss Texas student(1981) Clayton Junior College Morrow Ga.

5442 Patricia Eugenia Perkins
- b 6/17/1933 m Larry Lovington
- lives(1981) 755 N Belvedere Memphis Tenn
- children(3)

5442-1 Pamela Sue Lovington b 6/8/1958 m 1/10/1981
5442-2 Sharon Kathleen Lovington b 1/8/1962
5442-3 David Lawrence Lovington b10/24/1963

545 Jessie Dowis Perkins
- b 6/12/1899 d 10/25/1979 Covington Ky
- never married. studied several years at the Cincinnati Conservatory of Music for opera. Grad University of Ky taught Holmes Jr High,Covington 1925-1965

546 Herbert White Perkins
- b 8/30/1902 d 5/3/1930 Taft Cal. Kern Co
- m Macon Johnson 12/2/1926 children (2):

5461 Julia Fax Perkins
b 4/13/1928 m Lyman Daniel Linfesty 8/1/1954 lives(1981) 1908 LeMay, Bakersfield Cal 93304
children: (2)
5461-1 Paul Richard Linfesty b 12/17/1956
5461-2 Leslie Elizabeth Linfesty b 3/28/1959

5462 Sallie Herbert Perkins
b 5/30/1930 d 8/5/1987
m Feb 1956 to William H. Walker
children(1)
5462-1 Lisa Melinda Walker b 2/20/1958
m 5/8/1980 to Charles Wilson Stout III

Children of Benjamin Franklin Perkins (Gen 51 Page 21)

51 Benjamin Franklin Perkins
b 3/16/1861 Whitley Co Ky
d 7/15/1891 m Amelia Ford known children:
511 Edgar Perkins may never have married
512 Hattie Perkins
m Anderson. said to have moved to around Dayton ,ohio

This genealogical trail was too cold when I got interested in family history.He is bur where Dempsey Perkins is bur on Meadowcreek.

Sources letters from Iva Kelsey(Gen 5421) nos 305 and 292.

Continuation of Gen 542 Page 2

Genealogy of Nona Riley Perkins(her maiden name) wife of Robert Fred Perkins

1. Rev. Peter Perkins
b unk perhaps in England
emigrated, arriving at Ablemarle Sound North Carolina prior to 1799. Settled on Jellico Creek Tenn about 1799.
m Betty Brown of Virginia
children: (16)

11 Nancy Perkins b 4/3/1801 m Michael Broyles
12 John Perkins b 10/24/1802 m Jennie Allen
13 William Perkins b8/5/1804 m Cynthia Stanfield(ancestor of Nona Riley Perkins (See Gen 2 this page)
14 Susan Perkins b 7/17/1806 m Sherod Stanfield
15 Jefferson Perkins b 10/11/1808 m Nancy Sharp
16 Thomas Perkins b 10/15/1810 m Katie Bird
17 Edward Perkins b 4/18/1812 m Elizabeth Branam
18 Richard Perkins b 3/18/1813 m Mary Baird
19 Jessie Perkins b 10/15/1814 m unk
1-10 Lucy Perkins b 11/21/1815 m Spencer Lay
1-11 Trios Perkins b 9/11/1817 m Betty Baird
1-12 Riley Perkins b 2/5/1819 m Patsy Faulkner
1-13 Elizabeth Perkins b 1/2/1821 m Ben Richardson
1-14 Peter Perkins b 3/1/1823 m Wyatt.
1-15 James Perkins b 4/9/1825 m Mahala Bird
1-16 Sampson Perkins b 1/4/1828 m Sarah Richmond

2. William Perkins
b 8/5/1804
m Cynthia Stanfield
children: (13)

21 Edward Perkins b unk m Eleanor Hicks
22 Rachel Perkins b unk m Wymer Siler
23 Peter Perkins b unk m Evelyn Mahan
24 Riley Perkins (father of Nona Riley Perkins (Perkins) b unk m Lucy Booth. (See Gen 3)
25 William Perkins b 12/18/1848 m Mary Sears
26 Starlin Perkins b unk m Sarah Smith
27 Squire Perkins b unk m Sarah Douglas
28 Lucy Perkins b unk m Hiram Stanfield
29 Jane Perkins b unk m James Archer
2-10 Polly Perkins b unk m Jack Campbell
2-11 Betty Perkins b unk m Joe Campbell
2-12 Eliza Perkins b unk m Barnes
2-13 Cynthia Perkins b unk m Al Smith

3 Riley Perkins b unk m Lucy Booth d 1887 typhoid epidemic
children (5 known. 3 others d young)
31 Fayette Perkins
32 Jessie Perkins m Dr Steely Smith
33 Sarah Perkins m William Wyatt
34 Sophia Perkins m Sharpe and Charles Tipton
35 Nona Riley Perkins m Robert Fred Perkins (See Gen 542 Appendix A Page 2)

Sources: Letter 439 from Iva Kelsay and Letter 200 from Gloria Perkins.

new Page September 1982

1. Joseph W. (~~Winfield~~ or Warren) Perkins (No 53 Page 21)

Children by first marriage to Celia Sears(53 P. 21)

11 Lelia Edna Perkins

b 12/23/1889 d 4/12/1951
m 11/4/1906 Henry C. Jones at Jellico Tenn. "They ran away to get married, rode horseback to Wofford Ky and caught the train for Jellico Tenn." (letter 194 from Mrs Geisler 10/28/1978)

Henry b 3/22/1886 d 4/6/1959 their children:

111 Infant died early
112 infant son b and d 11/1908
113 Ethel Edna Jones
b 12/6/1909 d 8/20/1936 tuberculosis never m
114 Walter Everett Jones
b 1/3/1912 living 1978
m (1) Eileen Hargest (2) Edna Baker b 6/17/1921 (3) Betty Kindley b 4/5/1925 divorced. children(2nd marriage)

1141 Joie Ann Jones
b 8/11/1946 m Ron Davis. lives Cincinnati area children:

1141-1 Damon Christopher Davis b 11/20/1973

1142 Walter Everett Jones Jr b 9/5/1949

115 Lena Mae Jones
b 11/8/1913 m 10/12/1939 to Elvis Steely who was b 5/28/1912 ch children. Lancaster Ky.

116 George Henry Jones
b 9/14/1915 m (1) Flora Robinson and (2) Evelyn Bowman 3/4/1937 she b April 1917 he is divorced. children:

first marriage
1161 Donnie Ray Jones b 12/7/1935 d 9/27/1965 m Betty Cox

1161-1 Donnie Ray Jones Jr
1161-2 Karen Sue Jones

second marriage
1162 Richard Edward Jones b 9/23/1937 m 12/29/1956 Carline Riedel who was b 3/26/1940 Cincinnati area. children:

1162-1 Karen Sue Jones b 5/22/1958
1162-2 Julia Lynn Jones b 8/9/1960
1162-3 Richard Edward Jones Jr b 4/13/1966

1163 George Jones Jr b 2/19/1941 m Dorothy Jones b 7/24/1946 Cincinnati area

1163-1 Kevin Jay Jones b 3/1/1969
1163-2 Kenneth Jones b 4/20/1972
1163-3 Khristopher Jones

117 Arthur Edward Jones
b 2/24/1918 d 1/30/1972 bur. Arlington Memorial Mt Healthy O.
m Eva Mae Herron 11/4/1944 she b 11/14/1924 children:

1171 Michael Edward Jones
b 2/20/1947 single lives Cincinnati area

118 William Clyde Jones
b 3/19/1921 m Reba Ray 12/23/1946 who was b 9/3/1925 Fairfield O.

1181 Brenda Kay Jones
b 11/4/1949 m 1975 Jess Boon, an attorney Ludlow Ky.

1182 Billy Allen Jones
b 4/20/1952 m (1) Carrie Hoffman and (2) unknown. children:

1182-1 Trisha Lynn Jones b 1/7/1974
1182-2 Jason Allen Jones b 12/12/1975

1183 Connie Lynn Jones
b 2/22/1957 single in 1978

119 Rev. Clarence Albert Jones
b 5/30/1923 m Mattie Josephine Brown 12/11/1943 she b 2/21/1924 Cincinnati area

1191 John Clay Jones
b 9/10/1944 m 12/28/1966 Betty Ann Doe b 3/12/1944 children:

1191-1 Elizabeth Ann Jones b 3/10/1970
1191-2 Susan Jo Anne Jones b 5/10/1973

1192 Clarence Robert Jones
b 5/20/1947 m 7/12/1969 Pamela Stoderman b 9/23/1948 children: Clewiston Fla

1192-1 Janemarie Jones b 4/18/1972

11-10 Joie Emaline Jones
b 4/7/1925 d 10/16/1930

11-11 Mima Louise Jones
b 6/16/1927 m (1) 1/3/1948 to James McWhorter b 11/13/1923 div. 19
m (2) Raymond L. Geisler b 2/12/1922
lives (1978) 40 Locust Street Springboro Ohio 45066 513-748-2656 c

11-111 Kenneth Eugene McWhorter
b 11/3/1948 m 12/28/1974 Sheeley Stiner b 3/18/1950

11-112 Jimmie Ray McWhorter
b 3/27/1952 single

Sources of all of the children of Lelia Ednae Perkins (11) letter 194 10/28/1978 from Mima Geisler (11-11)

12 Mary Elizabeth Perkins
-b 4/11/1892 d 9/20/1919 in Whitley Co. jail of Pellagra. a nutritional disease causing hervous derangement

13 George Denny Perkins
-b 6/19/1894 m Marie Miller a German girl d 9/2/1919
-He was killed in Whitley Co in a dispute over a woman, his head laid open with an axe.
-He had been in the Marines in World War I. After he had been stationed in Hawaii and Marie had been a travel companion to an American woman. They married in Hawaii
-After his death Marie married Curren Craig, son of Aunt Alezena Craig, lived in Indiana. After Curren's death she moved back to Kentucky and is buried near Corbin.
-Source Letter 50 1/14/1975 from Lillian Perkins(118)

14 Hettie Emaline Perkins
- b 9/1/1896 m 1/31/1919 Clyde Trammell he decd.
- lives (1978) 701 Fairground Dr Apt 213 Sacramento Cal 95817 916-451-6817
- children:

141 Jean Kathleen Trammell
-oldest m William Tomsic
-lives(1978) 6 Starlite Circle Sacremento Cal. children:

1411 Gordon Ray Tomsic
1412 William Gary Tomsic

142 Clyde Emerson Trammell m
-lives (1978) 7310 Irongate Dr Plymouth Mich 48170 313-455-6193.children:

1421 Carol Trammell
1422 Charles Thomas Trammell
1423 one other

143 Evelyn Thelma Trammell
- Dr. E.D. Barrett DDS
- lives (1978) 220 Rochdale Dr Rochester Mich 48063 313-651-1990 children:

1431 Hester Ann Barrett and 4 others
1432
1433
1434
1435

144 Edward Harold Trammell
- lives (1978) Bellflower Cal. children:

1441 Barbara Trammell
1442 Carol Trammell and 2 others
1443
1444

Sources for Hettie (14) letter 1910/28/1978 Mima Geisler

Children of Joseph W. Perkins (1) by second marriage to Edith Craig (Gen No 53 P 21 (Edith Craig dau of John Craig b 9/23/1844 and Elizabeth Hunter b 5/8/1841.A sister of Edith, Sallie, married Joseph's brother William Clement(Gen 54 P 21). Edith's other sister Maud Craig m Will Sharp from whom my father Grant got a lot of family information)

15 Eliza Grant Perkins b 11/18/1898 Clate Ky (Knox Co.) m (1) Charles Johnso (2) Truitt Alsip. lives 1981 Julip Rte Box 50 Williamsburg Ky 40769. children (1st m)

151 Roy JohnsonMt Orb Ohio

1511 Marvin Johnson 1 girl 1511-1 Sonya Johnson 1512 Robert Johnson 1513 Allen Johnson Rome Ga children 1513-1 Kimberly Johnson and 1513 Karen Johnson. 1514 Denny Johnson m Karen ____ no children 1515 Michael Johnson 1516 Caroline Johnson Rome Ga.

152 Robert Johnson d 7/26/1975

16 Ann Myrtle Perkins b 4/6/1900 d 1/1/1918

17 Lucy Viola Perkins b 12/7/1901 m (1) Nicholas Burnette (2) Henry Klosterman lives 1980 3941 Holman Circle Cincinnati Ohio Children (1st marriage)

171 Doris Jean Burnette (Jean) b m Marvin Glick lives (1981) 6409 Meis Ave Cincinnati,Ohio 45224. Children (Letter No 281)

1711 Paula Gail Glick b 1/25/1948 m William Garbett children:

1711-1 Melissa Jean Garbett b 9/28/1974 1711-2 Andrew Craig Garbett b 4/23/1977

1712 Leslie Jo Glick b 9/16/1951 m William Parsons children:

1712-1 Jennifer Gail Parsons b 10/28/1980

1713 William Craig Glick b 3/5/1955 m Debra Yearion

1714 Jan Lee Glick b 3/30/1957 m Richard Amshoff children:

1714-1 Sarah Jean Amshoff b 3/15/1979

1715 Alison Jean Glick b 10/10/1962
1716 Tracy Ann Glick b 7/13/1964

18 Thomas Morrison Perkins b 8/20/1903 Whitley Co Ky d 3/14/1977 Portland Or. m 4/2/1926 Lillian Kampel b 9/9/1897 dau William Kampel and Mary Edith Whitacre Lillian lives (1981) 6170 SW Mayo Portland Or 97223. children:

181 Herbert Grant Perkins b 5/5/1932 Buel Ash, Ohio m _____ children:

1811 Eric Perkins b 5/ / 1961 Portland Or
1812 Ivan Perkins b 2/ / 1963 Portland Or

182 Leona Vehmeier Adrian Mich.

Source Letter 10 from Lillian 1952

revised March 1980 and August 1981

19 Charles Perkins
b 8/20/1906 m Ethel Lawson d 11/29/1970 children:

191 Nancy Perkins m Jerry Robinson Lexington Ky (she a nurse Good Samaritan)
Rte 2 Rosalie Rd Lexington Ky 40504 606-233-1384

20 Robert Craig Perkins
b 9/6/1908 d 11/5/1910

21 Minnie Myra Perkins
b 2/16/1910 m Mitchell Rigdon (decd) lives 1978 1105 Lilly St Leesburg Fla

211 Joseph Herman Rigdon his children:

2111 Herman Joseph Rigdon Jr
2112 Mary Frances Rigdon
2113 Betty Rigdon
2114 Ruth Anette Rigdon

212 Harold Ellis Rigdon

2121 Bernadette Marie Rigdon
2122 John Ellis Rigdon
2123 Catherine Ann Marie Rigdon

213 Mitchell Vincent Rigdon Jr

2131 Cathy Linette Rigdon
2132 MitchellVincent Rigdon III
2133 John Kenneth Rigdon
2134 Judy Michele Rigdon

22 Verna Perkins
b 1/27/1912 m Harold Sturkey lives (1979) Charlotte N.C. children:

221 Patricia Sturkey m Craters
222 Joseph Sturkey lives Baltimore Md

23 Joseph Herman Perkins
b 11/3/1913 lives Florida children:

231 Jimmie Ray Perkins

24 Luther Chasteen Perkins
b 9/6/1916 d October 1919

25 Lilliam Roxie Perkins
b 11/18/1917m Conley Hall Walton Ky d 1/28/1977

251 Conley Hall
252 Lillian Hall
253 Blanche Hall
254 Loretta Hall
255 Glenn Hall

The autumn of 1919 was a tragic time for Uncle Joe. His daughter Mary, apprently deranged because of Pellagra died 9/20/1919 in jail. His son George was murdered 9/2/1919 And his little son Chasteen drowned October 1919.

1 George G (Grunstead) Perkins (Gen. 55 P 21)

Life b 3/23/1871 Meadowcreek Whitley Co Ky d 10/2/1936 Metaline Falls Wash. m Hannah Eugenia Widner b 6/15/1876 at New Bourn Sullivan Co Mo dau Barton Widner she came to Wash in a covered wagon in 1881 d c 11/23/1950 at Spokane Wa they were m 9/16/1894

Sources (1) 1952 letter from Daisy VonFleck (Gen 11) to Flo Perkins
(2) 1952 letter from Lillian Perkins (Gen 18 Appendix B P 4)
(3) 1973-74 letters 33,51,and 53 from Mildred Schierding(App C P 5)
(4)

His children and known descendants

11 Daisy Elizabeth Perkins b 8/17/1895 Rosalia Wash d 12/12/1951 bur private Perkins cem Metaline Falls Wash. m Forest Van Fleck no children

12 William Edgar (Jack) Perkins b 4/20/1897 Rosalia Wash m 10/13/1919 to Dolly M McIntosh at Freeman Wash. lives 1981 Metaline Falls Wash His children: D 5/4/1983
(Dolly b 12/15/1897)

121 Gordon Wayne Perkins b 5/24/1922 Metaline Falls Wash m (1) Helen Miles 5/31/1948 at Colville Wash. lives 1980 2993 Raindbow Drive Boise Id 82706 m (2) Audrey Flowers 4/10/1961 children (1st m)

1211 Bruce Gordon Perkins 5/25/1950 Colville Wash m Joan Tracylives Richland Wa
1212 Donald Douglas Perkins b 4/9/1951 Ione Wash lives 1976 Los Vegas Nev
1213 Gary Dale Perkins (adopted child of Audrey Flowers) b 7/8/1955 Emmett Id
1214 Gregory Allen Perkins (adopted child of Audrey Flowers) b 4/10/1957 Emmett Id lives 1977 Ft Lewis Wa U S Army.

122 Forrest Merrill Perkins b 2/20/1925 Metaline Wa m 9/25/1949 Patricia Seifert at Shelby Mont. lives 1976 Enumclaw Wash. His children:

1221 Kathleen Ann Perkins b 12/13/1950 Ketchican Alaska
1222 Melany Gale Perkins b 9/10/1952 Ketchican Alaska lives 1976 6420 23rd S Seattle Wa works lab University Hospital. Her cousin Paul Grant Perkins (Gen 73 P 26)
1223 Mark Allen Perkins b 10/29/1954 Helena Mont.
1224 Randy Perkins b 6/1/1956 Seattle Wash
1225 Cynthia Sue Perkins b 7/7/1958 Seattle Wash
1226 SuzaneePerkins b 5/20/1960 Seattle Wash
1227 Loretta Perkins

13 Hubert Raymond Perkins b 12/30/1902 Rosalie Wash d 9/7/1949 bur Perkins cem Metaline Falls Wash. m (1) Grace McKay b 1907 da Anna Enyeart McKay (2) Gertie Miller (3) May Husick. children:

131(1st m) Anna Jean Perkins b 9/2/1923 d 8/27/1959
m (1) Wesley Bryon 5/31/1941 m (2) Irvin Eaton 1957 children 1st m:

1311 Claudia Lee Byron b 3/3/1944 m (1) Edward Cooley (2) Edward DeWitt 11/22/1970 lives 1981 1817 Montgomery Spokane Wa 99202. children, 1st m adopted by DeWitt:
1311-1 Vance DeWitt b 7/7/1960/
1311-2 Victoria DeWitt b 5/7/1963
1311-3 Lane Edward DeWitt b 7/29/1964
1311-4 Patricia Dolly DeWitt(2nd m) b 1/4/1974
1311-5 Edward James DeWitt Jr(2nd m) b 2/27/1975

Sources 131 Letters from Claudia DeWitt in 1976, nos 89,90,91, 100.and 112

13 Hubert Raymond Perkins children continued

132 Jacky Raymond Perkins (2nd m) b 7/31/1925 d 8/27/1927 drowning in Pend Orie River

133 Donna Ray Perkins b 2/16/1937 at Metaline Falls Wa b 2/161937 at Metaline Falls Wa m Jack Clinton Lozar 3/30/1954 lives 1976 Marshall Wa children:

1331 Debra Rae Lozar b 10/8/1954 m Mitchell Wayne Smith 10/19/1972 children:
1331-1 Trevor Wayne Smith 1331-2 Brent Rob Smith

1332 Gloria Jean Lozar b 9/9/1955
1333 Cheryl Lynn Lozar b 3/17/1958
1334 Lynda Lea Lozar b 3/24/1961

134 Ruth Germaine Perkins b 9/12/1940 m Terrill Wayne Semanko 4/18/1959 lives 1981 1170 Mullan Ave Post Falls Id (208-773-4443) children:

1341 Virgina Mae Semanko b 1/3/1960 m Kerun Christy
1342 Katerina Marie Semanko b 10/10/1960 m Mark Delbert Harris children:
1342-1 Mark Delbert Harris II b 12/19/1979
1342-2 Kristina Lorene Harris b 12/23/1980
1343 Joe Alan Semanko b 6/5/1962
1344 Sandra Lorraine Semanko b 4/27/1963

14 George Gilbert Perkins b 2/22/1907 d 2/4/1965 Taft Cal b Rosalia Wa never m school superintendent.

15 Mildred Jermaine Perkins b 10/29/1914 Metaline Falls Wa. m Wilfred Schierding who d 1975. lives 1980 Rte 1 Box 16 Superior Mont. Her children:

151 Sylvia Schierding b 3/13/1937 d December 1975 m Donald Parkin children:

1511 Valerie Ray Parkin b 12/23/1959
1512 Wade Allen Parkin b 9/9/1963

152 Shirley Jermaine Schierding b 9/19/1938 m Danal Garr 10/2/1958 live 1974 Medical Lake Wa. Air Force. children:

1521 Dawn Angel Garr b 5/11/1966
1522 Mattie Leroy Garr b 7/30/1973

153 Norma Jean Schierding b 12/31/1942 d 4/19/1969 auto accident. m Ralph Park 6/24/1961 children:

1531 Michael Ray Parkin 4/13/1963 d 4/19/1969 (same accident)
1532 Russell Wayne Parkin b 6/27/1966
1533 Richard Paul Parkin b 10/26/1967

Story of the migration west of George G. Perkins

George wentwest to Washington in 1889 from Whitley Co Ky. He was 18 and was also the year of his mother's death. There is a picture of all 6 sons of Dempsey White Perki taken while all were still at home in Ky.

He went first to Rosalia Wa, and about 1914 to Metaline Falls Wash. In 1892 the fatner of the writer, Grant Perkins,(Gen 56 P 23)was working hte harvests trying to ea enough for a train ticket to Washington where he had planned to join his older brother George. A depression starnded him in St Paul Minn and he joined the armyinstead.(See his story P 24) George remained a hunter frontiersman all his life. He built a house on the Pend Orielle River, and did logging, hunting, and some small farming.

John Felix Perkins (Gen. 52 Page 21)

b 5/3/1864 Meadowcreek Whitley Co Kyd 2/25/1956 m Mary Polly Terrell who was b 7/3/1868 d unk.
children and descendants known(Source 20)

11 Green Clay Perkins b unk. m (1) Pearl Williams (2) Roxie Helton
children (all b Knox Co)

1st m 111 Curtis Perkins 112 Edgar Perkins 113 Audie Perkins 114 Margaret Perkins 115 George Perkins
2nd m 116 William "Billie" Perkins 117 Fred Perkins 118 Patricia Perkins 119 Gary Wayne Perkins

12 Grace Lee Perkins b 6/25/1892 d unk m Nathan Tye Corbin Ky. children unknown to me

13 Pearl Mae Perkins b 3/6/1894 d unk m Everett Cromwell (1) and Henry Prewitt (2)
children(5)

1st m 131 Edna Cromwell b 12/3/1911 Corbin Ky m Clarence B. Engle b 8/27/1910 chil
1311 Jada Lee Engle b 9/14/1929 m Bledsoe lives 1978 Alconce Ministeria Mundial Apartodo 2171 Santa Domingo,Republic Dominician
children:
1311-1 Barry Florious Bledsoe b 6/25/1954 1311-2 Jayona Aleta Bledsoe 1311-3 Melody Renee Bledsoe 1311-4 Faith Jeanne Bledso
b 11/3/1959,6/29/1961,and 4/4/1965 respectively.
1312 N.B. Engle b 3/20/1931
1313 Paul Jerry Engle b 3/26/1936
1314 Thea Avon Engle b 8/20/1940
132 Beatrice Cromwellm Steve Elder. children:
1321 Linda Elder 1322 Sherie Elder
2nd m 133 Billy Prewitt

14 William B. Perkins b 2/20/1898 m(1) Lula Perkins (2)Bessie Cupp Vanderpool
children (2nd m)

141 Viola Perkins 142 Elmer Perkins 143 Roscoe Perkins 144 Harmon Perkins
d 1978

15 Arizona Perkins b 4/21/1901 living Williamsburg Ky 1978 m John Jones who was b 9/18/1898 d 1978. children: one son

151 Rev. Thea Felix Jones b 8/16/1920 m Willie May Carroll lived 1978 The Met Broad and Poplar Street, Philadelphia Pa 19130 children:
1511 Thea Lavoy Jones 1512 Rev. Byron Jones b 3/27/1947 1513 Rev. David Michael Jones b 4/8/1954 (Thea b 10/28/1944

16 Ronie Perkins b and d 1903

17 Ettie Perkins (Hattie) b 9/14/1908 m Jess Grant Cincinnati area: children:

171 Aubrey Grant b 11/30/1925 d 3/11/1976 172 Beatrice Grant

Genealogy of Elizabeth Winburn Sharp, wife of Dempsey White Perkins (Gen. 5 P. 21)

1 William Sharp (prob. gr father)

b 1742 Washington Co. Va. d unk. m Ann (or Frances Ann) Edwards 2/5/1778. she dau Joseph Edwards. children (2 known):

11 John Sharp (See Gen. 2 below) 12 Tom Sharp

2 John Sharp

b 5/5/1780 Washington Co Va. d 6/16/1856 Whitley Co Ky
m Sarah Sears Knox Co Ky 2/16/1819 dau James Sears and Anna Meek. Sears was a minister and Justice of Peace
John Sharp reported to have been in the battle of New Orleans (not verified) children 11:

21 Louisa Sharp b 11/18/1819 m __ Sears d c 1910 Pulaski Co Ky. children unk.

22 Mary Ann (Polly) Sharp b 10/29/1821 Whitley Co Ky. d 5/3/1908 Pulaski Co Ky. m Moses Keeney 1/11/1847 Whitley Co Ky. he b 7/23/1821 Pulaski Co Ky. d 4/9/1891 same Co. children(5):

221 William Perry Keeney b 11/1/1847 Pulaski Co Ky. d 6/26/1912 Casey Co Ky m Josephine Bonaparte Crutchfield b c 1859, Mar 27 Wayne Co Ky. d 3/3/1887 Casey Co Ky. their children(?): (m 7/29/1875)

2211 Alonzo A. Keeney b c 1877
2212 Edward M. Keeney b 11/14/1878 Pulaski Co Ky d 1/11/1954 Fresno Cal. m 1/8/1918 Esther Margaret Stroud their children(4):

2212-1 Doris Keeney 2212-2 Helen Keeney 2212-3 Almarene Keeney
2212-4 Blanche Keeney b 5/3/1926 Fresno Cal. m Stephens. lives 1982 260 Canyon Highland Drive Oroville Cal 95965

222 Ann Louisa Keeney b c 1850
223 Richmond Sharp Keeney b c 1862
224 Thomas M. Keeney b c 1865

Source (Census 1880) shows the above. Note time gap between 222 and 223. Source 17 suggestes a son "Doc" Keeney (who may be one of the above. And a Samantha Keeney Warren of Somerset Ky

23 Indiana (Ann) Sharp b 11/8/1823 d c 1915 m Early. known children(6)

231 James Early Lexington Ky others unk.

24 Elzira Frances Sharp b 11/8/1823 m (1) Sears (2) Randall d c 1907 children known

241 John W. Sears gr children kn in 1936 2411 Mrs J.B. Edwards, Haynes Ky
2412 Mrs L.S. James, Box 373 Somerset Ky all b Pulaski Co Ky

25 Emily Mandeville Sharp b 8/24/1827 m Jan 1847 to Frank Faulkner. d 5/28/1847 of milk fever. (see note on story of Frank Faulkner)

26 John Patterson Sharp b 1/9/1830 d 9/11/1851

27 Sarah Emeline Coffy b 3/9/1833 m Coffy d after 1914. known children:

271 William Coffy Rockholds Ky 272 Sarah Coffy and others

28 Samantha Madeline Sharp b 12/6/1834 d 8/1/1869 m Frank Faulkner 1859 children (5) See Appendix Q for the Faulkner story including his travels to the Gold Rush, to The Sandwich Islands, and to Australia. He had earlier married Emily (Gen 25)

28 Continued (children of Samantha Sharp Faulkner) (For details see App Q)

281 Judge Henry Cook Faulkner 282 Thomas Franklin Faulkner 283 John Wesley Faulkner 284 Sarah Ellen Faulkner (Thomas and Allen) 285 James Perry Faulkner (source 17) his children:

2851 Rose Maureen Faulkner Berea Ky 2852 Glenna Mildred Faulkner m 2853 Alice Jean Faulkner (Durham)

29 James Perry Sharp b 2/1/1837 d 4/4/1905 will probated Whitley Co May 1905. m Virginia Floyd children (8):

291 Belle Sharp 292 John Sharp 293 Will Sharp (from whom my father Grant Perkins,Gen 6 P 23 got family data) 294 Lena Sharp 295 George Sharp 296 Maggie Sharp 297 Minnie Sharp 298 Ellen Sharp m Freeman d before 1905

2-10 Elizabeth Winburn Sharp b 7/26/1839 d 7/31/1889 m Dempsey White Perkins see Gen. 5 Page 21 for details. gr mother of writer Judge Paul M. Perkins

2-11 Jane Bosket Sharp b 11/10/1842 d Jan. 1923 m John Brown children:

2-111 James Brown,Rockholds Ky 2-112 Marinda Brown m Siler 2/113 Alice Brown

Sources General Index 17 Sharp family history by James P Faulkner(Gen 285 above) 1935

Data given me by Rose Maureen Faulkner (Gen 2851 above.)

Information from Blanche Keeney Stephens (Gen 2212-4 above) in 1981 (My letter file 237 and 244) about the Sharps. This data includes the 1880 census as to Keeneys.

ory of the family of the mother of the writer, Victorine McDaniel Perkins (Gen 7 Page 23) is Appendix will be sent to many McDaniel relatives.

1 John D McDaniel (father of Victorine McDaniel)
b ca April 1858 Eldorado,Union Co, Arkansas(from death certificate)
d 1/3/1939 Louisville Ky. bur. Cave Hill Cem.
m Loni Griffith ca 1884-85 perhaps Memphis Tenn.(no marr rec Jefferson Co Ky)
she b 11/8/1859 Memphis Tenn (from death certificate)
she d 8/7/1929 Louisville Ky. bur Cave Hill Cem.
dau of Lafayette Griffith who was b in Tenn. and Victoria Griffith,also b in Tenn(death cert of Loni calls for her mother's maiden name. not sure if this was followed.) Lafayette Griffith bur Cave Hill Louisville Ky 10/10/1906. no Ky death cert. must have died elsewhere.

John D. McDaniel's life

I have done no further work on the parents of John D. McDaniel.The 1850 census for Eldorado in Union Twp Ark(seen at Western Reserve Historical Soc Cleveland) lists a Morris and Susan McDaniel (Page 228). There are 3 other McDaniels in other towns in Union Twp. More work should be done in Arkansas and in 1860 and 1870 census.

His migrations. The death cert of their first child Leona (Gen 11) says that Ky is the state of nativity, probably Louisville.That would put him in Ky in 1886. From 1886-1889 Louisville directories show a John McDaniel,laborer, living at 1027 11th. The 1890 directory shows John D, a printerfor Klaubers(no other John.) In 1898 John D was a photographer for Klaubers. In 1903 he was a self employed photographer. In 1907 he is a photographer for the Louisville Police Department.

Family tradition has Victorine (Gen 12) born in Texas in 1887, John Shepherd (Gen 15) born in Nashville Tenn in 1893, and Lafayette (Fritz) born in Nashville in 1898 (Gen 16). I now know the trafition to be wrong in the latter case. I suspect they were all b in Ky, probably Louisville. (See death certificates)

So I believe he was in Louisville most of those years. I also understood that in the Louisville Police Department he had charge of the Bertilllion system of identification, used before finger printing.

children 6

11 Leona G. McDaniel
b ca 1886 (age 20 at death. death certificate) b Ky (death certificate)
d 6/5/1906 tubercular meningitis. never marr. Bur Cave Hill Cem Louisville.
A History of Trinity Methodist Church mentions her work there. the 1903 directory lists her as single and a stenographer for Tinsley Engraving

12 Victorine McDaniel (Perkins)(mother of the writer Paul M. Perkins)
b 11/10/1887 (death cert in Oakland Co Mich says b Texas. This may not be so)
d 1/27/1915 Lake Orion,Oakland Co Mich (while in a Detroit Hospital.cause not sur
m12/26/1907 to Ulysses S. Grant Perkins at Louisville Ky, a Methodist minister
he b Whitley Co Ky 3/10/1873 d 2/16/1936 Williard,Huron Co,Ohio(See Page 23 of the Perkins mss)

her children (2)

121 Paul Milburn Perkins
b 11/24/1909 Onaway,Presque Isle Co,Mich
m Blossom McDade 6/12/1935 Alliance, Stark Co,Ohio
she b 12/14/1908 Evanston Ill d 7/10/1982 Iowa City Iowa. bur Pleasant Grove Cem, Carroll County,Ohio(See Appendix R for the McDade story)
he lives 5269 Lynn Rd N E Minerva, Ohio 44657 (See Page 25 of Perkins mss)
their children (4)

(121 children of Paul M. Perkins con't)

1211 Victorine Mae Perkins (Trammell)
b 3/2/1939 Canton,Ohio m 1962 Canton,Ohio to James Trammell lives 1982: 5442 S.Cedar Street,Littleton Col 80120. husband biology professor, and she also teaches biology. children 3.

1212 Blossom Gay Perkins (Shaw)
b 11/12/1940 Canton,Ohio m 1965 to Jay Shaw in Pittsburg Pa, he of Hayes Center Neb.Lives 1982 309 Windsor Drive, Iowa City Iowa 52240. operate Iowa City Vending Company. 2 children.

1213 Paul Grant Perkins
b 1/25/1943 Canton, Ohio m Eva Bowman at Pittsburgh Pa. Live 1982 2330 NE 92nd St,Seattle Wash 98115. Guidance Counselor at Harborview Hospital. 2 children

1214 Edwin McDade Perkins
b 5/8/1946 m 1972 at Athens Ohio to Amy Abercrombie. live 1982 Rte 1 Box 266 New Marshfield Ohio 45766. have a farm and she teaches. 2 children

122 John Shepherd Perkins
b 9/11/1911 Onaway Mich m (1) Dorothy Barnard at Alliance,Ohio, seperated and divorced (2) Bertha Custis, dec'd. Retired executive Filene's Department Store Boston Mass. 2 children

1221 John B. Perkins
b 6/20/1938 at Boston Mass. m Catherine Parchesky. lives 1982 Milford St Medford Mass 02053. accountant John Hancock Insurance. 2 children

1222 James Perkins
b 7/4/1942 Boston Mass. m one child.

13 Martha McDaniel (Freeman)
b 8/2/1890 Louisville Ky (Source, her death certificate)
d 3/22/1924 at Deacon Hospital Louisville Ky,miscarriage. Bur Cave Hill Cem.
(at her death was living with her father at 928 Baxter Street,Louisville Ky)
m Frank Freeman time and place unk. record not found in Jefferson Co Ky. single in 1915 directory.
children 2

131 Martha Freeman
b 10/28/1919 Louisville Ky.Placed in Bellwood Presbyterian Home Anchorage Ky 9/13/1930. graduated Anchorage High School and in Hopskinville Ky 1937-38. No longer listed in telephone books. no further information.(Source letter from Bellwood 11/12/1891)

132 Dedie Freeman (Steele)
b 10/29/1921 prob. Louisville Ky. placed in Bellwood 1930 with her sister. graduated Anchorage High School.Entered Maryhurst School,Anchorage Ky 2/1/1940. released to the custody of a cousin Mrs A.R. Cavanaugh 6/12/1942 (Source letter from Maryhurst 3/29/1982) Address then was 4009 Hycliffe Ave Louisville Ky . 1982 telephone book still had A R Cavenaugh at the same address, but when I called the number in April 1982 it was another person who had no idea about the Cavenaughs. (Probably the person in Gen 141)
m 1948 to Creighton Steele. lived 1953 18 Richard Street, New London Conn. New London Library reports removed to California about 1955. was in navy. No further information.

14 Dedie McDaniel (Traynor-Schmitt)
b 7/7/1891 at Louisville Ky (source her death certificate)
d 3/30/1936 at Louisville Ky (auto accident)
m (1) Mark Traynor 5/26/1911 Louisville,Jefferson Co, Ky (Marr Records)
he b 1873 (43 at time of death in industrial accident) d 10/1/1916 Louisville bur Cave Hill Cem(listed there as Mackin Traynor in error)
(2) Oscar Schmitt time and place unk. not in Jefferson Co records he d in same accident
known children 2

141 Loni Traynor (probably) (Cavanaugh)
b ca 1912(The writer Paul M. Perkins during most of 1915 lived at the home of his grandfather John D. McDaniel after the death of his mother Victorine. Present in the home or living nearby was a cousin Loni. I think this had to be Dedie's daughter. She was about 3.)
m A R Cavanaugh. time place unk (but no marr record in Jefferson Co Ky up to 1920. Mrs A R Cavanaugh listed as survivor of Dedie in newspaper account of accident.

142 Patrick Traynor Schmitt
b unk. listed as a survivor in same newspaper account.

John Shepherd McDaniel Sr
b 4/1/1893 death certificate says Nashville Tenn. This is the belief of his son. I have not checked Tenn records. Other facts are that the children born before and after were born in Louisville. That may the case here.
d 11/14/1964 Clearwater,Pinellas Co, Fla. cremated.
m Helen she now decd.
He was a trade association executive part of his life and lived in New York City and Stamford Conn.
children 3 known to me but information is not complete

151 John Shepherd McDaniel Jr
b unk marr unk. attory at law Blaustein Bldg, Baltimore Md 21201
known child
1511 Emily Kent McDaniel Boston Mass. employed State Street Bank

152 Joseph L.S. McDaniel
b unk, m unk. believed dec'd
at time of death lived at Ocean Grove N J
2 children. names unk

153 Helen McDaniel
b unk living in Cal 1981
children 2 boys

John S. McDaniel Jr or his daughter could fill in the missing information.

The last child of John D. McDaniel and Loni Griffith McDaniel was Lafayette Askenstad McDaniel, (Gen 16 Page 3A this appendix)
The Lafayette was the name of his maternal grandfather. But Askenstad was a mystery. No wonder I always knew him as Fritz. But I believe I have solved the mystery. The McDaniel girls all died young, Leona age 20,Victorine age 28, Martha age 34, and Dedie age 45.

The attending physician for Leona, Martha and Loni their mother at their deaths was Dr. F.C. Askenstad. He was also prominent in Trinity Methodist Church where the McDaniels belonged. He could have been a relative or simply the family doctor.

Revised August 1982

16 Lafayette Askenstedt McDaniel (Fritz)

- b 12/3/1898 Louisville Ky. His children believed he had been b in Nashville Tenn. But in a trip to Louisville April 1982, I saw the church records of Trinity Methodist Episcopal Church(now Trinity Temple). Fritz's father John D. McDaniel and mother were received into membership 11/21/1897 the same day that my mother was received in probationary membership at the age of 10. Lafayette was baptized in that church 1/22/1899 only about a month after his birth. Louisville directories show him to have lived in Louisville for some years before Fritz's birth, John D. McDaniel that is.

- d 2/20/1968 Bennett N C. bur Bennett Baptist Cem.

- m (1) Mary Collins (2) Swanna Jones 11/30/1939 at Chatham Co N C she d 10/1

- children (4) (1 1st m and 3 2nd m)

161 Ray B. McDaniel
- b 8/24/1936
- m 7/1/1956 to Sylvia Allred at Robbins NC
- children (3) (lives 2508 Sheltenham Blvd Greensboro NC 27407
1611 Sheree McDaniel m Terry Coltrain one girl Sheree b 5/10/1957
1612 Dorain McDaniel b 11/10/1961 m James Crabtree
1613 Raye Ann McDaniel b 11/1/1968

162 Peggy McDaniel (Allen)
- b 11/10/1940 Greensboro N C
- m John Paul Allen 6/2/1963 at Bennett NC
- live 1981 at Rte 1 Box 322 Leland NC 27451. both are teachers
- children (3)
1621 Keith McDaniel Allen b 3/19/1971 twin
1622 Katherine Elizabeth Allen b 3/19/1971
1623 John Paul Allen 3rd b 2/21/1968

163 Sandra M. McDaniel (Snider)
- b 6/2/1944 Siler City NC
- m Sanders Siler (seperated)
- no children. lives 1981 424 Old Manor Rd Apt 424 Columbia SC 29210 Is a Savings and Loan Officer.

164 Jay Lafayette McDaniel Sr
- b 4/20/1951 at Siler City NC
- m Brenda Fields
- lives 1981 5031 Stockdale Place Winston Salem NC 27104He works for MCA Records in artist promotions
- children (2)
1641 Jay Lafayette McDaniel Jr b Evanston Ill 4/13/1979
1642 Christopher McDaniel b 1981 Winston Salem NC

Fritz, as the writer remembers him, got into World War I by lying about his age. He served in France. After the War he learned to fly and did some barnstorming in trainer planes known as Jennies.He got into shipbuilding and worked on both coasts. For a time he had a toy manufacturing plant in Bennett NC. In his later years he worked as a civilian inspector for the Department of Defense. As a hobby he built ship models and carved in wood. When I was 5 after the death of my mother Victorine McDaniel Perkins, my brother Jack and I lived a while at Louisville. Fritz carved me a wonderful boat. His middle name was for the McDaniel family doctor, F.C. Askenstedt who took care of his sisters and hi parents according to the official death certificates. Fritz's first wife,mother of Ray, is now Mrs David Frantz of Wintersville Ohio

JUDGE PAUL M. PERKINS
CARROLL COUNTY, RETIRED
5269 LYNN ROAD N.E.
MINERVA, OH 44657
AC 216-895-4501

Known genealogy of Lyla Maxfield, 2nd marriage of Grant Perkins (P 23)

1. Chauncey Maxfield b unk. d 7/9/1904 bur Columbiaville Mich. He had 5 wives, divorcing 1. Lyla' ancestor was Lucretia Hollenbeck b 1830 d 4/2/1862. Chauncey's father said to have emigrated from Ireland. His son:

2 Oren Maxfield b 1/15/1859 d 4/2/1939 m Katie Stuart b 1860 d 12/19/1934 . She was b Stuart but was adopted by a family named Edgerton, whose name she took, about 1870. She came from the Steubinville,Ohio area their daughter:

3 Lyla Maxfield b 5/30/1894 Brutus Mich. m U.S. Grant Perkins 9/23/1915 Brutus Mich. Grant b 1873 d 1936. she d 12/15/1967 at Lakewood,Ohio. bur Crown Hill Cem. Twinsburg Ohio her children by this marriage:

31 Gwendolyn Elizabeth Perkins b 7/4/1916 Houghton Mich lives 1981: Lakewood Ohio. (See Page 23 for her data.)

32 Miriam Perkins b 5/19/1920 Massillon, Ohio lives 1981 Rocky River. See page 23 for her data.

Oren Maxfield had a general store in the little northern Michigan town of Brutus for many years. As small boys we spent some summers there, my brother Jack and I

There was a railroad yard almost right in town, and even as small boys we played around the box cars. I remember one scary incident. I was on top and my younger brother was climbing up. I looked over the edge and said boo. He let go and fell backward , fortunately he had not gone up far enough and had the wind knocked o ut of him. But I was scared. Also there was an abanodoned copper mine nearby, dripping and scary. We explored in that also.

Revised June 1976 and Nov 1981

Patent Records in Whitley County Kentucky

For whom

For Jabez (2),William (28),Solomon (3),Timothy (34),John Felix (4),and Dempsey(5) Perkins in Whitley County Ky

Explanation of terms used

Warrant After Kentucky became a state in 1792, one wishing to buy land would pay the money and receive a warrant entitling him to so many acres

Survey. Later a survey was made by the State and dated. The warrant and the survey entitled one to a patent.

Patent was a deed for the land from the State of Kentucky signed by the Governor. Many would take possession without a patent. Warrants were bought and soldas stocks would be today. So many patents were issued to assignees of the original warrant

Most of the surveys used trees as corners or boundaries. From those descriptions one can get a good idea of the nature of the forests. There were the following trees: Sourwood; Poplar (100 feet high);White,Hickory,Spanish,Black Oaks; Dogwoods; Black Walnut;Beech;Chesnut;and Gum. Or a hardwood climax forest with trees of large aize

History of Kentucky land grants

Grants South of the Green River Before admission to the Union as a state,all of Kentucky had been the Kentucky County of Virginia. Virginia gave up these lands so the state could be formed. First grants were made in 1797. Grants of land in Whitley County (which had split from Knox County in 1818) came from the grants in this category. They were called headright grants. To qualify you had to be 21 and the head of a family and could get up to 200 acres at 50¢ an acre. All three of Solomon Perkins's (3) grants were headright grants. Possession for 2 years was required before a patent could be issued. Solomon got his first grant in 1819 some proof of the family tradition that he built his cabin there in 1817

Tellico Grants The grants to Jabez Perkins (2) and to his son William Perkins (28) were from the Tellico grants. These were lands ceded to the United States by the Cherokees in 1805 and then given to Kentucky. Their lands were on Jellico creek near the Tennessee border and about 20 miles away from where Solomon lived Spelling is a sometime thing. Jabez is spelled Jabes and Jobe. Jellico Creek is spelled Gilico, Gelico. I also suspect there was a mixed up even in Jellico for Tellico

Sources Kentucky Land Grants by Jillison 1925 In fact the girl who checked these in Frankfort used the Jillison book. He had been the surveyer for Kentucky. All of the patents only described the number of acres, the county, and the creek on which the land lay.

Explanation of grants shown on page

There are 14 state grants to the above ancestors and relatives and two deeds. I have photocopies of all in my files,organized into columns. The columns are as follows

warrant column Warrant numbers were consecutive until 1832 and then were omitted Solomon's in 1819 was only the 78th in the entire state. He was an early settler.

survey date you will note that the survey usually took place years before the patent was issued, but sometimes close to it.

grantee was the person buying the land as grantor would be the person (or state) selling the land.

assignor Often the person buying the land would take an assignment of the warrant from someone who had already paid the state. In no 1 Solomon did not buy from Kentucky but from Thomas Wilkinson who probably owned the warrant for that 160 acres. Wilkinson also probably made a profit. land speculation started very early in this country. If no assignor is listed, the grant was from Kentucky

where column indicates on which creek in Whitley County the land was located. M means Meadowcreek J means Jellico creek. Other locations are described in footnotes.

signed in the case of patents always by the Governor of Kentucky.

neighbors descriptions often would describe a call as being along the west line of a neighbor's land. Many neighbors named in the grants were people whose names later show up as wives or husbands.

See page 3 for complete listing of 16 grants found.

summary of land grants. Last name is always Perkins. County is Whitley except # 4

Ex	warrants	survey date	grantees	assignors	acres	where	Governor signed	neighbors
1	78	3/15/1819	Solomon	Thomas Wilkinson	160	M*	5/15/1822	
2	illegible	8/24/1821	Jabes		200	J*	8/1/1828	nabor Walker V. Bryant
3	4821	3/5/1823	Solomn	Charles Gatliff	50	M	6/2/1824	nabor Jack Matthews
4	5963	1/26/1825	William	Jabez and Nathan Cox	50	(1)	6/6/1826	
5.	8655	6/5/1822	Solomon		50	M	1/26/1824	nabor-Hobbs
6/	10478	4/3/1824	Jabez	Abraham ~~Richmond~~ Richardson	50	J	6/6/1826	Lawrence Cox nabor Wm Creekmore
7.	8416,8417, 10441,10446 10480	4/2/1824	Timothy		200	J(2)	7/11/1825	
8	13649	10/10/1826	William	Jabez	50	(3)	1/29/1837	Lawrence Cox
9	14942 14943 14944	7/9/1826	Jabes	Lape Walker	150	(4)	7/23/1828	
10	18441 18445	2/7/1832	William	Jabez	100	J	1/29/1837	
11	None	3/9/1836	William		50	J	9/20/1839	
12	none	9/6/1837	Felix		50	M	7/3/1845	Sols former lands
13	none	1/15/1846	Felix		50	M	8/1/1851	Watkins Henry Brown Wm Floyd
14	none	4/20/1858	Felix		75	M	7/12/1866	Wm Floyd Thos Berry
15	none	12/6/1862	Felix		100	M		deed from Berrys Ex.
16		6/25/1876	Dempsey White Elizabeth		50	M	deed from Felix and Timothy to Dempsey, made after Dempseys death .	

* Meadow Creek (m) Jellico Creek (J) (1) Pulaski and Whitley County, Eagle Creek. (2) Rockbranch Creek (3) Rickbranch Creek (4) Whitley and Pulaski Co Eagle Creek

Ex 7. The Timothy Perkins in this grant is probably the son of Jabez who would have been 41 at the time of the grant. Jabez had a brother Timothy and a father by the same name, but they lived in Va.

A History of the land of Jabez Perkins (Gen 2 Page 12) in Grayson Co. Virginia

Deeds checked at courthouse at Independence Va. May 1975 and patent records checked at the State Archives in Richmond Va. April 1976

1 12/11/1807 Jabez bought 230 acres on Wilson Creek from his uncle Joseph Perkins, brother of Timoty Sr, for $300 Virginia money. Deed Vol 2 P 367 Grayson Co records. Joseph and wife Lois described as living in Ashe Co N C (only 5-10 miles away from Grayson)

Joseph had patented 530 acres on Wilson Creek Feb. 1800. Va. Patents Vol 45 No. 78)

2 11/11/1813 Jabez sold about 400 acres to William Harbert for $1000, a lot of money in those days. Deed Book 3 Pages 170 -172. He signed the deed in Knox Co. Kentucky (from which Whitley was later formed). So we know he was in Kentucky before 1813. Yet he never obtained a Kentucky patent until 1821. Nor could I discover that he had bought land from anyone else. I checked original Knox Co records in May 1975. It was hard going because there is no general index of names before 1873. But I searched every book page by page between 1810- and 1813 and found none.

B Activity in Grayson Co real estate of brothers and uncle Joseph of Jabez

1. Stephen Perkins (Gen. 18 Page 8) patented 265 acres on Wilson Creek 9/26/1796 (Book 35 Page 659). Patented 445 acres on Little Fox Creek Aug 1821(Book 70 Page 288). Bought 24 acres of David Jones 6/25/1799 (Deed Vol 1 Page 253) Bought 320 acres from Isa Jones 1813 (Deed Book 3 Page 320). A neighbor, according to the deed description in the last deed was William Screech. (see Gen. No. 25 Page 12)

2. Jared Perkins (Gen. 12 Page 3) (1) patented 140 acres on Wilson Creek 12/26/1808 Book Page 210) (2) bought 72 acrees from Greer on North Fork of Wilson Bk 1 Page 238 4/2/1799 (3) bought 265 acres on Wilson Creek from his uncle Joseph for $260. Deed Book 2 Page 430. On this, note that the deed was signed in Ashe Co N.C. and was witnessed by Jabez, proving on 8/7/1806 that Jabez was still in Ashe Co then.

3. Gordon Perkins (Gen. 17 Page 7) Bought 350 acres on Wilson Creek 8/18/1806 from his uncle Joseph for $400 (Deed Book 2 Page 365)

4. Aarod Perkins (Gen. 17 Page 4) His wife was Mary Pennington. (1) patent 400 acres on Wilson Creek 12/26/1808 Book 66 Page 70. (2) sold 265 acres to his uncle Joseph 5/6/1800. Book 1 Page 345. (This was the land later sold by Joseph to Jared.

5. Timothy Perkins(Gen. 184 P. 8 a gr son of Timothy Sr) bought land from Levi Jones in 1820 (Bk. 3 Page 519-20) His land was partioned in Grayson County in 1850. I have photcopies of those records.

6. Joseph Perkins (Brother of Timothy Sr) Patented 520 acres on both sides of Wilson Creek Feb 1800 (Bk 45 P 78) but he continued to live in Ashe Co N.C.

7. Lucy Perkins Young (Gen. 19 P 9) Her husband Joseph Young patented 735 acres on Wilson Creek in 1816

C. Observation of these records

These records show that Timothy Sr's sons Stephen (18),Jared (12),Gordon(17), Aarod (14), Jabez (the writer's ancestor)(13), and daughter Lucy (19) all eventually moved to Grayson Co. Va.

But Timothy's sons Lutheral(11), Timothy Jr (15) remained in Ashe Co N.C., an adjoining county even though in a different state.

In 1979 I visited Rep Carl Perkins (D) Kentucky in Washington. He told me his ancestors had come from Little Wilson Creek in Grayson Co. Va, but he did not know which. I said, " That is us". He may be from Gordon (17).

There is a Perkins cemetery near Volney Va. which I visited in October 1981. I was able to read the gravestones of Rebecca McGrady Perkins (Gen. 124), Arod Perkins(Gen. 126), Robert Perkins (Gen. 1221), and Charity Ellen Perkins Pennington (Gen. 1245). There were other old stones only partially readable and some totally so. Volney is on Big Wilson Creek on State Route 58.

Also on Route 58 is Mouth of Wilson, so named because Big Wilson Creek empties into the New River near where the South and North Forks of the New join.It was on the South Fork of the New River where Timothy Perkins Sr made his land entry 55 in April 1778 where the Gap Creek enters the river. This is about 10 miles distant from Mouth of Wilson in North Carolina

In 1976 the Appalachian Power Company had proposed a dam across the New River which would have indundated Mouth of Wilson, much of Big Wilson Creek, and the upper part of the New River. Apparently Virginia and North Carolina people protested. As a result then President Ford made parts of the New River into a Wilderness area. The New is truly a beautiful river. I have pictures taken in October 1981 of the very site where Timothy lived in 1788.

New page 1976, revised July 1981, revised November 1981
The November 1981 changes only better organize the material by providing generation numbers etc.

Genealogy of Edward Perkins of New Haven thru Joseph Perkins, father of Timothy Sr

1. Edward Perkins of New Haven

Life b April 1607 Hillmorton Parish Warwickshire England (See App K P 14)
m Elizabeth Butcher 3/20/1649 New Haven Conn.
d after 1687(In that year he deeded his home to son Johnathan)

Land In 1660 he had a deed from Rosaman Richards. In 1685 with his 3 sons he was entered as proprietors of commons lands. This reference is of historical interest. In 1684 James I revoked the charter of the Massachusetts Bay Colony and tried to do the same at New Haven. He sent an envoy to return the documents, but New Haven told him that they had been lost. They were not of course. The Connecticut Colonial Legislature then passed a law giving control of the commons lands to the original propietors and their descendants. This was an attempt to solidify individual land titles against the Crown's claims. A map of New Haven in 1641 shows suburban lands as being commons, one being the Warwickshire commons. (See Three Centuries of New Haven by Oberweiss)

Other Was seated among the soldiers in the meeting house Jan 1646.(P 547) Took oath of allegiance to the Colony 10/18/1648 . The town meeting asked him to become town chimney sweep 5/21/1655. He refused (P242) He was fined Jan 1655 (P 264) Was sitting among the soldiers Feb 1655.(P 271) On 10/4/1656 joined town militia (P 290) In 1657 was awarded damages when a neighbor's stock got into his fields (P 3). When he sold his lands he signed his name by mark.

In 1680 he made 3 seperate deeds to his sons apparently in anticiptation of death. There is no estate record.

Sources Same as generation 2 below

His children

11 John Perkins b 8/15/1651 (our ancestor See Generation 2 below)

12 Mehitabel Perkins b 9/1652 New Haven

13 Jonathan Perkins b 12/15/1653 m Mary Elcock. d 11/9/1718 New Haven

14 David Perkins b 10/3/1656 New Haven d 11/1/1732

2 John Perkins

Life b 8/15/1651 m (1) Mary ____ 5/16/1677 and (2) 1703 Rebecca Thompson
d c 1730 (A conservator was appointed for he and wife Rebecca in 1727)

Land Farmer. In 1681 he sold 22 acres he got from his father Edward on the west side of town to John Smith. In 1701 he made a gift to his son John. In 1705 he gave his son Peter one third of his father Edward's land. In 1710 he bought a small parcel from David Johnson the blacksmith. In 1718 he sold a small piece of piece of land to his newphew Seth. In 1722 he made a gift of land to his son Peter and one acre to his son Aaron in the field called the Yorkshire quarter. He did not acquire a large estate.

Sources (1) The Descendants of Edward Perkins of New Haven, by Caroline Erickson published 1914 My Source 27 (2) Jacobus Book. My Source 1 (3) Book of Town Meetings of New Haven in Cleveland Public Library(read 1977) Page 242,264,271,290,326,226.

Revised Nov 1981

2 John Perkins continued

His children:

21 John Perkins B 6/3/1678 m (1) Sarah Warner 5/15/1701 (2) Elizabeth Heward 2/3/1707 d Oct 1749

22 Stephen Perkins b 4/7/1680 (our ancestor. see Gen. 3 below)

23 Peter Perkins b 5/18/1682 m Hannah Ford d 2/14/1738

24 James Perkins b 8/23/1684 d young

25 Elisha Perkins b 7/6/1688 d c 1720

26 Mary Perkins b 10/9/1689 m Abraham Tomilson d 1748

27 Aaron Perkins b c 1700 d c 1763

28 Nathan Perkins b unk d c 1747

3 Stephen Perkins

Life b 4/7/1680 New Haven. m Elizabeth Ford 8/27/1700 (1) and Anna How 11/12/1795 d after 1755 (In 1755 expenses of maintaing he and wife were divided among his children

Land There were many buying and selling transactions related to Stephen. In 1707 he bought 20 acres of Samuel Thompson on Roundhill and in the same year exchanged land with John Watson. In 1709 he and John Thompson staked out their individual shares in the 3rd division of Roundhill. In 1711 he bought 2 rods of Daniel Johnson. In 1712 he bought 7½ acres of Abigail Burr on Holmes Race. In 1724 he and his brother Peter sold land. In 1723 he sold land in the 5th division formerly owned by John Glover to his son Joseph for 3 hogs and Indian corn. In 1725 he sold a half interest in land where his father had lived, called Roundhill, to his son Joseph. In 1748 the map of New Haven shows a Perkins farmer next to Yale College. It was probably one of these.

Sources Same as generation 2

His children:

31 Joseph Perkins (our ancestor) b 9/18/1701 (See Gen 4 below)

32 Lydia Perkins b 11/24/1705 m 12/23/1725 William Wilmott Oxford d 12/22/1

33 Elizabeth Perkins b 11/10/1703 m James Bishop d 2 /27/1728

34 Thankful Perkins b 4/17/1708 d 12/24/1788 New Haven

35 Mary Perkins b 3/31 /1712 m Daniel Ford

36 Stephen Perkins b 6/14/1716 d young.

4 Joseph Perkins (from Gen.31 page 2)
b 9/18/1701 New Haven Conn
d after 1783 probably in Wilkes(now Ashe Co) N C (Jacobson letter in Source 3)
m 2/23/1728-29 to Phoebe Moultrap dau Samuel Moultrap and Sara Barnes

land and migration had a half interest in land of father Stephen in New Haven Conn Source 3 says that dau Phoebe and parents joined their sons in Old Fields although very old

children(prob. 10) Sources: Source 1 page 1691 - Source 23A p 5- Source 3- Source 34 for some of descendants of Joseph(Gen 44)

41 Phebe Perkins
b 2/17/1730-31 New Haven Conn d after 1783 Wilkes Co N C
m (1) 1/10/1754 Conn to Joseph Wooding or Woodin had 9 children,names unk
(2) Samuel Custis 1782 Conn.
(3) Russell in N C
42 Joseph Perkins
b 9/23/1733 New Haven Conn d young
43 Timothy Perkins
b 6/17/1736 New Haven Conn.(Ancestor of writer. see Gen. 1 Page 3 main mss)
44 Joseph Perkins
b 1/7/1738 New Haven Conn. d c 1832(Source 23A)bur Beaver Creek Ashe Co NC
m (1) Miss Moore in Conn
(2) Lois Sperry sister of Miriam Sperry wife of his brother Timothy(Gen 43 and page 3 of mss)
migration and land migrated to Wilkes(now Ashe) Co NC before 1776. In Jan 1776 his wife Lois's father,Abel Sperry, made a will in which he said his daughter Lois and Miriam had gone to N C against his wishes.(see page 9 main mss)
He patented 200 acres on the New River in 1798,bought land in 1803 in Ashe Co and is reported to have acquired a great deal of land in Watauga Co adjacent to Ashe Co (see Appendix J)

children (only 1 source 23A p 9)

441 Luther Perkins
b c 1776-78 Wilkes Co N C d c 1854 Will dated 2/20/1854
m Susanah Stamper she b 1778 N C d between 1860 and 1870
children (9 source 34)
4411 James Perkins b N C
d before his father children (2)
44111 David Perkins 44112 Catherine Perkins
4412 Joseph Perkins
b 1802 N C d after 1870 Ashe Co N C
m (1) Winnie (2) Matilda S
children: (1 known)
44121 Charles Luther Perkins
b 9/3/1846 Ashe Co N C d 7/18/1923 same
m (1) Hannah Phillips she b 1845 d c 1875 both Ashe Co N C
m 4 other times. only children of 1st m followed here
children: (1st m 2)
441211 Joseph Cephas Perkins
b 8/26/1872 d 6/28/1952 Clintwood Va
m 7/25/1891 Wise Co Va to Rhota Mae Gilliam
she b 3/10/1876 Wise Co Va d 3/8/1966 Eustis Fla
Joseph was a blacksmith at Wise and Coburn Va.
moved to Clintwood Va where he operated a stave factory on a farm.
children:(3. source 34)

4412-11 Joseph Cephas Perkins children continued(3)

4412-111 Laura Belle Perkins
b 10/29/1892 Wise Co Va d 3/22/1972 Norton Va
m 9/25/1912 at Bristol Tenn to Roscoe Conklin Blevins. he b 10/6/1889 Scott CoVa son of James Davidson Blevins and Susannah Ellen Casteel Blevins. he d 9/20/1962 Norton Va
children: (5 source 34)

4412-1111 Buford Roscoe Blevins
b 8/9/1913 Coburn Va d 6/29/1972
m 1/4/1936 Mary Buena Shipley

4412-1112 Joseph Charles Blevins
b 7/12/1915 d 9/28/1956
m 4/16/1938 to Cecelia Lucille Mc at Whitesburg Ky

4412-1113 Jacqueline Mae Blevins
b 7/2/1917 m Earl Meredith Wright 10/1/1937. they live Big Stone Gap Va

4412-1114 Louise Marie Blevins
b 9/10/1919 m Sam Lawson 4/14/194 live Norton Va

4412-1115 Frances Marian Blevins
b 2/13/1921 Coeburn Va
m Robert Edward Lamb 9/8/1950 at Ponca City Okl. live Columbus Ga
children: (2)

4412-1115-1 Frances Elizabeth Lamb
b 5/13/1952 Norton Va
m 2/20/1975 Columbus G James L. Richardson she teacher. 2 childre
(1) Laura Elizabeth b
(2) Nathan Davisb 1979

4412-1115-2 Robert Edwin Lamb b 7/ University of Ga Ather (source of Source 34)

4412-112 Charles Senter Perkins
b 6/8/1894 at West Jefferson N C d 1/29/1974 Altoona Fla
m11/10/1926 Marion Va to Celestina Annetta Wright she b 2/11/1897 Marian Va

4412-113 Bertha Mae Perkins
b 2/5/1896 Pound Va d 10/18/1918 Coeburn Va
m Ira L. Yates he b 1894 Va d 2/21/1919 Dicki son Co Va.

4412-12 son name unk of 1st m of Charles Luther Perkins(4412-1)

4413 Lois Perkins(3rd child of Luther Perkins (Gen 441
b 1807 N C m(1) David Younce or Yountz (2) possible Waugh

4414 Patsey Perkins
b 1812 d after 1870 n marr N C

4415 Temrey Perkins
b 1814 d after 1870 n marr N C

4416 Solomon Perkins
b 1816 N C m Rebecca she b 1829 left Ashe Co before 1860

4417 Polly Perkins
m Rowland

4418 David S. Perkins
b 10/1820 N C d after 1900m Caroline she b Jan 1836 d after 1900
children:(10)
4418-1 Elizabeth Perkins b 1858 N C
4418-2 Samuel L. Perkins
b 10/1859 N C d after 1900
m Flora B she b 1/1868 N C . d after 1900
children:(2)
4418-21 Ensa Perkins b 10/1892 N C
4418-22 Stella Perkins b 10/1894 N C
4418-3 Mary B. Perkins b 1862 N C
4418-4 Martha A. Perkins b 6/1863 N C
4418-5 Daniel J. Perkins
b 7/1894 d after1900
m Cora D she b 3/1871 N C d aft 1900
children:(5)
4418-51 Clifford E. Perkins b 11/1891 N C
4418-52 Emer Perkins b 7/1893 N C
4418-53 Edner Perkins b 1/1894 N C
4418-54 Hattie Perkins b 8/1895 N C
4418-55 Roscoe Perkins b 1/1898 N C
4418-6 Emaline Perkins b 1868 N C
4418-7 William F. Perkins b 3/1870
4418-8 Green A. Perkins b 1872 N C
4418-9 James O Perkins b 1877 N C
4418-10 Lee G. Perkins b 11/1884
4419 Lewis W. Perkins
b 7/1824 N C d after 1900
m (1) Rachel she b 1835 N C
(2) Harriett 7/1842 N C d after 1900
children:(9)
4419-1 Lodene Perkins b 1849 N C d young
4419-2 Mary G. Perkins b 1852 N C
4419-3 Amanda Perkins b 1854 N C
4419-4 Nancy E. Perkins b 1856 N C
4419-5 Marticia Perkins b 1860 N C
4419-6 Josephine Perkins b 1861 N C
4419-7 Minerva Perkins b 1864 N C
4419-8 Robert L. Perkins
b 8/1866 N C d after 1900
m Ona she b 12/1869 N C d after 1900
children:(3)
4419-81 Lielah R. Perkinsb 3/1895 N C
4419-82 Biddie Perkins b 7/1897 N C
4419-83 Leonard L. Perkins b 5/1900 N C
4419-9 Harvey F. Perkins
b 7/1891 N C d after 1900. m Mollie she b 9/1881 N C d after 1900
children:(1 kn)
4419-91 Troy H. Perkins b 7/1900 N C
441 This completes what is known of the 9 children of Luther Perkins (441 Page 3 thi
appendix, who was the only child of Joseph Perkins (Gen 44 Page 3)

45 Abial Perkins(5th child of Joseph Perkins Gen 4 page 3)
b bpt 6/1/1746 New Haven Conn
m Mark Porter 3/1/1771 Conn(Source 1 page 1425(Source 27 P 24)
migration: probably went to N C from New Haven with her brothers Timothy(43 this app) and Joseph (44 this app.) Timothy's land entry 55(Appendix J P 1) says this Timothy's land is near that of Royal Porter

46 Trypheni Perkins
b bpt 11/6/1748 New Haven Conn

47 Amy Perkins
b bpt 10/22/1752 Conn.m 1/30/1776 in Conn to Abel Scott (Source 1)

48 Lydia Perkins (perhaps)
b bpt 7/12/17L1 New Haven Conn

49 Miriam Perkins
m Couch (Source 5)

4-10 Charity Perkins(perhaps)
m Screech
James D. Perkins (Gen 185L Page 8 of main mss) once wrote: "Granny Skritch (probably Screech) lived to be very old." James's mother knew her and until her death Granny Scrtich still supported King George.(Sources 23A and 5)

4 this completes what is known of the10 children of Joseph Perkins(Gen 4 page 3 this appendix) Joseph was the brother of the ancestor of the writer, Timothy(Gen 43 this appendix) whose line is followed in the main mss.

revised Nov 1981,March 1892,Feb 1983, and Nov 1983

Land Titles in Ashe Co N.C.(Originally Wilkes Co) of Timothy Perkins Sr(Gen 1. P 3), his brother Joseph Perkins (Appendix I Page 3 Gen 42), and Timothy's children.

1. Timothy Perkins Sr

He never got title to any land in Wilkes Co. He did have a land entry #55: " 17 April 1778. Timothy Purkins entered 400 acres both sides of New River, upper end of what is called Old Fields,crossing Deep Gap Creek including three improvements. One where said Purkins now lives; one that said Purkins bought of Samuel McQueen; and one where Royal Porter now lives. caveated by Benjamin Cleveland and Joseph Purkins."

From Land Entry Book Wilkes Co 1778-1781 compiled by Mrs W.B. Absher and published 1971 by The Genealogical Society of Old Wilkes Co. My Source 11.

He never received a patent or deed for this land. I believe he died in 1783. (See page 10 my Perkins mss) North Carolina got Crown lands by Act of 1778. Wilkes was former in April 1778. Timothy's No 55 was one of the first entries.

2 Joseph Perkins(brother of Timothy)

- Patent 200 acres on New River July 1798
- 27 acres from Sarah Gordon in 1803 (Deed Bk A P 502)
- He did acquire Grayson Co Va real property.(See Appendix H)
- he is reported to have got 4000 acres in Watauga Co adjacent to Ashe

3 Timothy Perkins Jr(son of Timothy Sr) (Gen 15 Page 5)

- Between 1798 and 1809 he had 11 deeds or grants of patents totalling 940 acres. He only sold land once to John Barton and Ball Sturgill. He signed the deeds and knew how to write. The complete record is in my Sources 11 and 12.

4 Stephen Perkins (Gen 152 P 5)(gr son of Timothy Sr)

- got 300 acres from Minean Hunt 12/4/1800 for $150(Vol A P 83 Deed Records)
- 100 acres patent from N.C. 1803 50 Shillings (Deed Vol B P 234)
- sold 100 acres to William Perkins (Vol B P 62)He signed the deed in Grayson Co Va. He migrated to Bureau Co Ill about 1834

5 Lutheral Perkins (son of Timothy Sr) (Gen 11 P 3)

- bout 200 acres from Sam Wilcoxin on Gap Creek in 1805. Deed Bk B P 360 went west

6 William Perkins (not identified. not a son of Timothy Sr or Joseph)

- Bot from Stephen Perkins see above
- There were 8 other land deals in my Source 12.

7 Other sons of Timothy Sr

The following other sons of Timothy Perkins Sr never acquired any Ashe Co real estate but were active in Grayson Co Va land. The sites of the Perkins Old Fields Land in Ashe and Little Wilson Creek in Grayson were only about 10 miles apart. These were Jared(Gen 12 P 3); Jabez(my ancestor) (Gen 13 P 4); Aarod (Gen 14 Page 4); Gordon (Gen 17 P 7); Stephen (Gen 18 P 8);and Lucy Perkins Young (Gen 19 Page 9)

Copy of the survey on Old Fields to Joseph Perkins in Wilkes County N .C. 1798

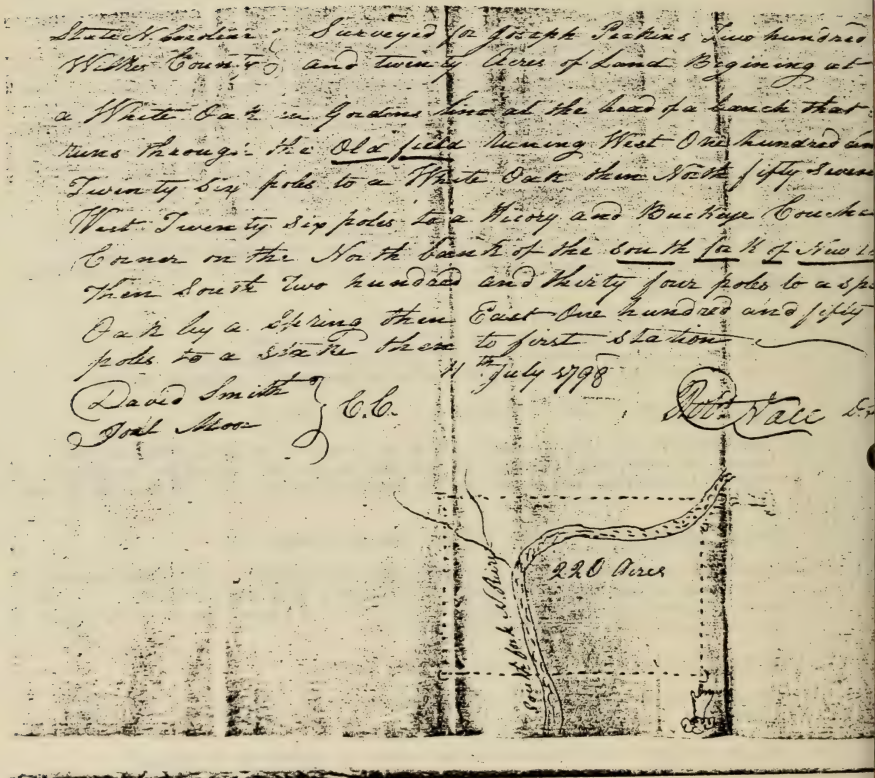


Table of Contents of Appendix K

A Introduction to the English Ancestor of Edward Perkins of New Haven page 1

B Genealogy of Peter Morley (Morliaux) Perkins (Gen 1) through Thomas Perkins (Gen 10) the father of Edward Perkins of New Haven (Gen 11) page 1

C Elimination of Edward Perkins, son of William Perkins, merchant tailor, as Edward Perkins of Newhaven page 10

D History of William Perkins of Topsfield Mass page 10

E History of Alice Perkins immigrant to Ipswich Mass in 1630 page 11

F Possible English ancestry of Nicholas Perkins of Virginia, immigrant to Virginia in the 1630's page 11

G Historical events in England between 1630 and 1646 page 12

H English Kings and Perkins ancestors contempoary,with posts held page 13

I Brief description of the feudal organization of English society page 14

J Description of sources referred to in Appendix K page 15

Judge Paul M. Perkins retired
5269 Lynn Rd NE
Minerva, Ohio 44657
216-895-4501

revised April 1984

The English Ancestors of Edward Perkins of New Haven

A Introduction

In 1975 my information was incomplete and based on a mss of Dow Perkins deposited in the Wilkesboro N.C. public library.In 1982 he lived at 428 SE 4th Ave Apr 212B Deerfield Beech Fla 33441

In that mss he wrote that Edward Perkins of New Haven was a first cousin of John Perkins of Ipswich Mass.,and had come from Hillmorton Parish Warwickshire England. (Source K-9)

That triggered my memory. 25 years ago I had bought a booklet about the English ancestors and descendants of John Perkins of Ipswich.(Source K-1) I had laid it aside because I could not find my ancestors there. Suddenly it was relevant and the English ancestors of Edwardof New Haven would be the same as those of John Perkins of Ipswich. In this and many other respects we owe a real debt to Dow Perkins.

In the summer of 1977 I did original research in the Hillmorton Paris Records in Warwick England and into the Lichfield wills. But before, while in Cleveland, Ohio as a retired visiting judge, I found the Hillmorton Parish recor in Source 7 in The Cleveland Public Libtary, plus other data. So my English trip was verification.

The search for the father of Edward Perkins in England was complicate by a multiplicity of possible Edwards's, cousins etc. I have included as many collateral lines as possible toassist others.

B Genealogy of Peter Morley (Morliaux?) Perkins (1) through Thomas Perkins (10), father of Edward Perkins of New Haven (10-3)

1 Peter Morley Perkins
living 1381 m Agnes Taylor,dau John Taylor. Was of Shropshire. He was a sergeant of Lord Hugh DeSpencer who was descended from a Norman nobleman. The Perkins's had a permanent feudal place with the DeSpencers for generations. (Source K-2) One son known

2 Henry Perkins
son of Paeter, nothing more known his son (Sources K-1 and K-2) was

3 John Perkins
living 1399. He was Seneschal (steward) to Thomas DeSpencer,Earl of Gloucester. In the reign of Richard II,Thomas DeSpencer got a restoration of the lands of his grandfather which had been confiscated many years before. This was in 1398. The grandfather was Hugh DeSpencer.

Thomas DeSpencer's petition reveals the huge extent of their estates:

> "It appears that Hugh Despencer was then possessed of 50 lordships, 28,000 sheep,1000 oxen and steers,1200 kine and their calves, 40 mares with their colts of 2 years.160 drawing horses,2000 hogs, 3000 bullocks,40 tuns of wine, armour plate,jewels,and ready money better than 10,000 llbs, and a library of books."(Source K-9)

But laterin 1398 he participated in the deposing of Richard II by Henry IV. On January 5,1400 he was beheaded for his pains and his estates again forfeited. But in 1390 his steward John Perkins had 18 acres in Madresfield . (K-1 and K-2) his son (Page 39 K-2* was:

4 William Perkins

d c 1451 marr Margaret (perhaps) Collee. He was bailiff of Humphrey Plantagenet Duke of Gloucester, a DeSpencer.(Source K-2 page 39) He was the first owner of Ufton Robert or Ufton Court in Berkshire.

In feudal times estates were subject to a higher service or authority, the King being the ultimate owner. He could confiscate all. But often land was held in fealty to the Church, called an advowson. As early as 1411 William Perkins was named in the Diocesan Register as holding Ufton Robert.

In 1451 the advowson was presented to Thomas Perkins (5) indicating the death of William Perkins (4)(Sources K-1 and K-2)

5 Thomas Perkins

In 1478 a church inquiry probably at his death called him an armiger (armor bearer. The inquiry only listed him as owning Foxell Court in Sulhamstead Abbotts. (Source 2-K page 42 and 227) But he was known to have inherited Ufton Robert.

In 1461 at the beginning of the reign of Edward IV at the close of the Wars of the Roses, Thomas Perkins, the Earl of Warwick, and the Earl's brother Lord Montague were trustees of land of a defeated Lancastrian Bernard Brocas, probably a friendly arrangement to save Brocas's land from confiscation.

We know that Thomas Perkins (5) son John Perkins (51) inherited Ufton Court. (Source K-2 page 43). The land he held at his death was from the Abbey at Reading and therefore safe from the King's confiscation.

Thomas Perkins (5) is also said to be of Mattisfield (Madresfield)(Source K-2 chart at page 226)

b unk d 1478 children (4):

51 John Perkins
b 1450 (age 28 at time of his father's death in 1478)
d 1519 marr Margaret Collee
At her husbands death in 1519 she deeded all her property to trustees for her use until her death and then to her oldest son Thomas Perkins (511) In addition to Ufton Nervet she had inherited Hussies Manor in Padworth, and West Court in Finchampstead.

children (1 known)

511 Thomas Perkins

b unk marr Dorothy More dau Edward More d 1524
Chancery Inquiry (like Probate) at his death showedhis lands in feudal tenure in Beenham,Bradfield,Hussies Manor,Cowdrays Manor, Padworth, and Panbournes land in Ufton Nervet (Source K-2 pages 44 and 45
This Thomas Perkins (511) was the ancestor of Enoch Perkins a descendant of the American immigrant Abraham Perkins (987)(Source K-8 page 8)

children of Thomas Perkins (511)
5111 Richard Perkins
b 1500 d 1560 (Source K-2 pages 46 and 51)(was 24 when his father died in 1524)
marr Elizabeth Monpesson dau Sir John Monpesson. They had no children.

5111 Richard Perkins con't
He and his wife lived at Ufton Court in Berkshire near Reading and, still standing and owned by the Benyon family but used by the Berkshire schools. They are a part of history in Source 2. After his death Elizabeth married again and became known as Lady Marvyn. When she died, a wealthy woman, her will provided an annual gift to the poor, a tradition still carried out as a tradition at Ufton Court. I have the program of the 400th ceremony in 1980

They had nochildren but gave Ufton Court to his newphew Francis Perkins (5112-1) (Source K-2 pages 50 and 51)

5112 William Perkins
b unk marr Ann Welles d 1558 (2-K page 61)
children-7 (K-2 p 201)
5112-1 Francis Perkins
b c 1540 d c 1615 marr Anna Plowden (K-2 page 201)
After the Church of England was established the Ufton Court Perkins's remained Catholic. This Francis was [illegible] informed on as a Catholic (K-2 page 91)
children- 2
5112-11 Francis Perkins
b 1586 d 1661 marr Margaret Eyston
children(see K-2 pages 112 and 201)(Rape of Lock
5112-12 Edmond Perkins
living 1660 marr 3 times (K-2 p 201)
children (See K-2 p 112) I follow only one
5112-121 Edmond Perkins
moved to Hillmorton Parish Warwickshire and marr a distant cousin Alice Perkins. He d in England but she and her children came to America with John Perkins of Ipswich Mass(K-8 p 8)
(Also see App K page)
5112-2 Dorothy Perkins
5112-3 Katherine Perkins
5112-4 Elizabeth Perkins
5112-5 Gertrude Perkins
5112-6 Mary Perkins
5112-7 Suzanne Perkins
5113 Francis Perkins
marr Anne lived Hussies Manor Padworth 1534 was present at Ufton Court at the time of the assult on Richard (5111) by a neighbor Humphrey which gave rise to a lawsuit by Richard agains Humphrey in the Star Chamber (K-2 page 46)
children- 3 (K-2 page 201)
5113-1 William Perkins 5113-2 Frances Perkins 5113-3 Arthur Perkins (K-2 p 201)
5114 Alice Perkins
5115 Elizabeth Perkins marr Bartilwe (K-2 p 46)
5116 Christopher Perkins
5117 Margaret Perkins

(51 John Perkins children con't)
(511 Thomas Perkins children completed)
52 Thomas Perkins (son of Thomas Perkins (5) called Parkyns)
marr Ellen Tomkins
He inherited Madresfield from his father Thomas (5) just as his older brother John (51) inherited UftonCourt. (K-2 p 226 and K-5 p 41)
children -4
521 William Perkins
marr Joan Reade children -1
5211 Richard Perkins of Bunny Nottingham London,barrister
b unk d 1603 (K-2 p 226 and 228)
children 8
one was the possible father of Nicholas Perkins immigrant to Va (K-9 page 3) (and
5211-11 Aden Perkins (See this Appendix p)
522 James Par kyns of Shropshire
523 Richard Parkyns "
524 Lawrence Parkyns " (K-2 p 226)
53 William Perkins (ancestor of writer see Generation 6 below)
54 Humphrey Perkins

6 William Perkins
b unk prob at Ufton Court d after 1495 marr unk
His older brother John Perkins (51) inherited Ufton Court in Berkshire. His brother Thomas Perkins (52) inherited Madresfield. As was often the case of the younger sons, he left Berkshire for Warwickshire and founded the Hillmorton branch. This branch was Puritan. The Ufton Court branch remained Catholic

But he must have had some interest in Ufton Court because in 1495 he was a trustee in an Ufton Court settlement (K-2 pages 46 and 226)
children-3 (K-1 pages 10 and 11)

61 John Perkins
62 William Perkins
b unk marr Agnes d 1536 (K-1 page 10 K-2 pages 225 and 245)
was of Bulkington Parish Warwickshire
children -2
621 John Perkins
marr Emmott. d 1557 wife d 10/3/1569 (Lichfield will notes)(K-2 p 245)
622 Thomas Perkins (K-1 p 10)
63 Thomas Perkins (ancestor of writer see 7 below)

7 Thomas Perkins (63 above)

Explanation: From this point on I have much moredata from the Hillmorton Parish Records and the Lichfield wills obtained in a 1977 trip to England (See Source 6) As to the Lichfield wills some terms. (1) Will Rec means there was a will which I read or had copied (2) Inv means there was a will but found but inventory often gave estate data. (3) Act Bk means that a will was not found but references to its terms was in an Act Book kept by the church in Latin. The will records were not in Warwick but in Lichfield, the seat of the Bishop. In those days all probate matters were handled by the Church. An archivist helped translate.

b unk d 4/21/1528 marr Alys she d 10/15/1538(Her Will Rec p 55B)
(Act Vol 2 p 3) There was once a monument in the middle aisle of Hillmorton Church neard Rugby Warwickshire indicating their burial there.
children-3
71 Henry Perkins (ancestor of writer see 8 below)
72 Joan Perkins
marr Sleyter after 1528
73 Juliana Perkins
m Thomas Compton after 1528

8 Henry Perkins (see 71 above)
d 6/16/1546 (Act Bk p 44)a son Thomas refused to attest the will. A Compton was named executor(probably Thomas Compton see 73 above). actual will not found.
children : (5 from source K-7)
81 Thomas Perkins (ancestor of writer see 9 below)
82 Joan Perkins
d unm 1578 bro Thomas (81) her executor (Will Rec 9 p 103)
83 William Perkins
d c 1590 (Will Rec 10 P 28B) mentioned in the will of his brother Thomas Perkins (81 and 9) in 1588
84 John ThomasPerkins
d 1587 (Sources 6 and 10)
85 Edward Perkins
d 5/20/1590 (Sources 6 and 7)

9 Thomas Perkins (see 81 above)

significance of this generation

This Thomas Perkins (9) had 10 children. The father of Edward Perkins of New Haven will be Thomas Perkins (9-10)

According to Dow Perkins (Source K-4) 5 Perkins relatives from Hillmorton came to America in the 1600's. I have been able to identify these 5 and their relationship to Edward Perkins of New Haven (Gen 10-3) and with each other. I am certain that thousands of Perkins's now in America come from these 5.

They are:
(1) John Perkins of Ipswich Mass(923 son of Henry Perkins (92)
(2) Isaac Perkins (952) son of Edward Perkins (95) he married Alice Perkins,a widow who had come over with John Perkins of Ipswich with her children in 16
(3) Isaac Perkins (982) son of Iscahe Perkins (98) immigrant to Hampton N H in 1636 with his brother Abraham
(4) Abraham Perkins (987) son of Isache Perkins (98) immigrant in 1636 to N H
(5) Edward Perkins (10-3 and 11) immigrant to New Haven before 1646

Thomas Perkins (9)
d 1592 (Will RecP page 23B) marr Alice Kebbell she d 8/20/1613 (Source K-7 p 35) his will dated 1588 mentions 2 daughters not mentioned in any other source. Will mentions his brother William Perkins (83) and bro in law Thomas Kebbell (Source K-7 page 31)

children 10
91 Francis Perkins
b 4/20.1565 Source K-7 page 35) d young. (In 1588 the date of the making of will of Thomas Perkins (9) Henry Perkins (92) is listed as the oldest son.)
92 Henry Perkins
m Elizabeth Strawbridge (Source K-7 pages 31 and 35)
d 3/2/1608(Sources K-6 and K-7) Inventory Rec p 73 estate substantial
children 12
921 Thomas Perkins
yeoman. d after 1638 no will found. marr unk children unk
He was appraiser in his father Henry Perkins's estate (92) in 1608.
Also apprasier of the estate of his uncle Edward Perkins (95) in 1619 and of his brother Luke (926) in 1638 (Sources K-K-7 and other will re
922 William Perkins
b 1/13/1598 (Source K-7 page 32)

(9 children of Thomas Perkins cont'd)
(92 children of Henry Perkins con't)

923 John Perkins
This is John Perkins of Ipswich Mass who came to Mass with Winthrop in 1630 on the ship Lyon(Source K-9)

b 12/23/1583 Hillmorton Parish Warwickshire (Source K-7 page 35
marr Judith Gator 10/19/1608 (Same source)
d 1654 Ipswich Mass (Source K-1 p 19)

On the same ship Lyon a passenger was Alice Perkins(see App K page)
a widow with children. It is believed she had married a distant cousin who had migrated from Ufton Court in Berskhire to Hillmorton Parish in Warwickshire. He may be Edmond Perkins (Gen 5112-121 page App K page 3) He is said to have died in England (Source K-8) her children started the famous Boston branch of the Perkins family.

children
numerous not reproduced here, but Source K-1 has a complete list when printed in 1929.
One correspondent James Gordon Perkins,Morrison Neb in 1982 is a descendant of John Perkins of Ipswich (
This John Perkins (923) is a first cousin of my ancestor Edward Perkins of New Hsven. (10-3 and 11)

924 Francis Perkins
b 1604 (Source K-2 page 35

925 Edward Perkins
b 1606 (Source K-7 page 35) marr probably Alice Harding 9/14/1637 (Source K-7 page 35)

This Edward (925)is probably not Edward of New Haven. Why

This Edward (925) was a brother and not a first cousin of John Perkins of Ipswich (923) as reported in 2 sources.If this Edward (925) marr Alice Harding he could not have been Edward of New Haven who married Elizabeth Butcher in New Haven Ct in 1649. Conversely, if this Edward (925) is Edward of New Haven, there is no Hillmorton Parish record of a death of an Alice Perkins before he left for America. For these reasons I do not think this Edward (925) is Edward of New Haven.

926 Jacob Perkins
b 7/26/1607 (Source K-7 page 35) marr Elizabeth

927 James Perkins

928 Margaret Perkins

929 Ann Perkins

92-10 Sarah Perkins

92-11 Lucy Perk ns

92-12 Elizabeth Perkins(probably)
b 7/22/1606 (Source K-7 page 35)

(9 children of Thomas Perkins con't)

93 Elizabeth Perkins
described in sources as dau of Thomas Perkins (9) and named in his will. d 11/25?1602 (Source K-7 page 35)

94 Mary Perkins
described in sources as dau of Thomas Perkins (9) and named in his will

95 Edward Perkins
described as son of Thomas (9) marr "Casia" (Sara) Smith 7/22/1605 (Source K-7 page 35) d 1619. Inventory shows appraisers were Thomas Perkins Sr (921) and Thomas Perkins Jr (9-10), and Isache Perkins (98) (The two Thomass Perkins's are not father and son)

This Edward Perkins (95) could not have been Edward Perkins of New Haven because he died in England in 1619, and Edward of New Haven went to New Haven in 1646.

children of Edward Perkins (95) 7

951 Elizabeth Perkins d 1618

952 Isaac Perkins
Immigrant to America by 1637 to be with his 1st cousin John Perkins of Ipswich (923) In Ipswich he married Alice Perkins widow (see page for her history. He d in America This is the 2nd American immigrant among the Hillmorton cousins. I am not sure if he had children of his marriage to Alice Perkins. (Source K-8 indicates not)

953 Judith Perkins
b 1608 (Source K-7 page 35) living in 1643

954 Frances Perkins
living in 1643

955 Alice Perkins
d 10/23/1611 (Source K-7 Page 35

956 Alice Perkins
b 1613 (Source K-7 page 35) living in 1643

957 Edward Perkins
marr Saray (Sara)
d 1648 will dated 5/30/1643 inventory of personal estate filed 6/7/164 widow "Saray"I once thought this was the will of Edward Perkins (95) So I sent to England for a complete photo copy and typed copy of the will of Edward(957) The will mentions his Judith,Frances, and Alice (953,954,and 956) as sisters. In an earlier version of Appendix K I had named a dau of Edward (957) Elizabeth. She was a dau of Edward who d in 1618. I also had suggested an Edward Perkins as appraiser was a son of Edward 957 and therefore a candidate for Edward of New Haven. wrong again. It was probably Edward (925) No children are mentioned in t will of Edward Perkins (957) There is a provision that if his wife were to be pregnant provision is made for the unknown child.

children of Edward (957) likely none from the internal evidence.

96 Luke Perkins (son of Thomas Perkins (9))
m Margaret Pur(chas) (name not clear) 8/21/1621 (Source K-7 page 35) d 6/28/1638 (Will Rec 9 page 191) Edward Perkins (957) a newphew was an appraiser.

97 William Perkins
(son of Thomas) no further record.

98 Isache Perkins
marr Alice _____ wife d (bur) 6/22/1603 (Source K-7 page 33)
appraiser for his brother Edward's (5) estate d after 1629 no will of record
children -7

981 Jacob Perkins
b 3/23/1605 "son of Isache" (Source K-7 page 33)

982 Isaac Perkins
b 1/26/1611 (Source K-7 page 33 and Source 8)

Immigrantto America and Mass where his first cousin John Perkins (923) had preceded him. He came with his brother Abraham Perkins (987) before 1640. This is the third Hillmorton cousin identified. They were all Puritan and came over during the height of the Puritan immigration from England brought on by the harsh treatment by Bishop Laud of the Church of England.
marr Sussanah Wise (Sources 9 and Source 8 page 8) His brother Abraham marr Susannah's sister Mary Wise.

children-not kn they went to Hamoton N H try there.

983 Alice Perkins
b 1613 d young 8/20/1613 (Source K-7 page 35)

984 three dau names unknown

985

986

987 Abraham Perkins
b 1613 Hillmorton marr Mary Wise dau of Humphrey Wise of Ipswich Mass. d 8/31/1683 at Hamptom N H(Source K-8 page 6
immigrant to America before 1640 to Mass with his bro Isaac (982)
this is the 4th identified cousin immigrant from Hillmorton Parish Warwickshire
children (many not reproduced here)

His descendant, Enoch Perkins of Dravo Corporation Pittsburgh Pa has data. (My Source 8)

99 John Perkins (son of Thomas Perkins 9 page 5)
marr Elizabeth Shawe (Source K-7 page 32) d 1603. will missing.
Act Book indicates a son Edward (991) for whom the will makes provision for his education. mentions bro Thomas (9-10)
wife d July 1603 (Will record 11 page 8B Son Edward (991) was her executor
children 1 kn

991 Edward Perkins
b (probably at least 21 in 1603. He was his mother's executor and I believe he would have had to be 21, or legal age, to be appointed)

This is the third possible Edward of New Haven. He was a first cousin of John Perkins of Ipswich (923) For this Edward to be Edward of New Haven he would have had to be 103 at the time of the death of Edward of New Haven in 1685. very unlikely

9-10 Thomas Perkins (ancestor of writer see generation 10 below)

10 Thomas Perkins (son of Thomas 9)
marr Mary Pate 10/16/1586 (Source K-7 page 35) she d 4/22/1622(Same source)
his will dated 2/1/1609 proved 6/17/1630 indicating his death in 1630.

(10 Thomas Perkins con't

Notes on his will signed 12/1/1609 proved 6/17/1630
Leaves the Inn at Hillmorton, The Lion and the Ball to his eldest son Isaac (10-1). leaves a life estate to his wife Mary (she was living in 1609.) Makes his son Edward (10-3) and his wife Mary as executors. Mentions his cousin Thomas (921), his brother Luke (96) and his brother Isaac (98) (Source 10)

Leaves his son Edward (10-3) 40 llbs to be paid 9 years after his death (This is an important item in identifying Edward of New Haven)

children of Thomas Perkins 3

10-1 Isaac Perkins
eldest son. inherited the Inn at Hillmorton

10-2 Francis Perkins
b 1604 "second son" unmarr in 1629 (Source K-7 Page 33)

10-3 Edward Perkins (ancestor of writer and Edward of New Haven)
b April 1607 (Source K-7 pages 33 and 35 which say "Edward son of Thoma
(See Generation 11 below)

11 Edward Perkins (from 10-3)
b April 1607 (Source K-7 page 33 . also listed in Source K-8 page 8 as son of Thomas) no further Hillmorton Parish record
marr Elizabeth Butcher New Haven Conn 3/20/1649 (Source 12)
immigrated to New Haven Conn before 1646. In a 1646 meeting of the town of New Haven he was listed as sitting among the soldiers.(Source

This is Edward Perkins of New Haven. The reasons for so deciding

(1) Defintely eliminated Edward Perkins(95) son of Thomas Perkins (9) because he died in England in 1619 (Page 7)
(2) Definitely eliminated Edward Perkins (957) son of Edward Perkins (95) who died in Englandin 1643 (see page 7 this App)
(3) Definitely eliminated Edward Perkins (991) son of John Perkins (99) because of age factors. He would have been 103 at death in 1685. Too unlikely.
(4) Probably eliminated Edward Perkins (925) son of Henry Perkins (92) because of an English marriage in 1637 (Edward Perkins of New Haven married Elizabeth Butcher in 1649 in New Haven) and because Edward (925) would have been a brother and not a first cousin of John Perkins of Ipswich (923)
(5) Definitely eliminated a non Hillmorton Edward Perkins,son of William Perkins, a merchant tailor of London, because he was the executor of his father's will in England in 1657 (See This appendix Page)
(6) Edward Perkins (10-3) is a first cousin of John Perkins of Ipswich (923) as stated by Dow Perkins (Source K-9)
(7) Edward Perkins (10-3) was known to be alive in 1685. If born 1607 he would been 78 in 1685, well within probabilities
(8) Internal evidence . As was usual in England, his older brother Isaac Perkin (10-1) inherited the family business, the Inn at Hillmorton, but left Edwar 40 lbs payable 9 years after his death. This was a fairly large inheritanc for its day. The father, Thomas Perkins (10) died in 1630. The earliest tha Edward could collect his inheritance was 1639. She shows up in New Haven in 1646. There was little incentive for younger brothers to stay around home. believe he took his inheritance and came to America

(See Appendix I to carry on with the descendants of Edward Perkins)

C Elimination of Edward Perkins son of William Perkins, merchant tailor of London as Edward of New Haven

In 1977 I found in the Cleveland Public Library the following in Vol 9 of the Connecticut Magazine page : (Source K-13)

" If these notes are correct, then Edward Perkins of New Haven was the son of William Perkins and Mary Purchas Perkins" His second wife.

Following this lead I found in The New England Register for 1856 (Source K-13) and in the same magazine in 1922 (Source K-13) a complete line of this Edward Perkins back for 5 generations. The birthdate of this Edward Perkins was given as 1/22/1622. This is the birthdate given for Edward Perkins of New Haven in The Compendium of American Genealogy Vol 6 page 193, which I saw at the New Haven Colony Historical Society in 1974

So I thought then that Edward of New Haven had the lineage in England suggested above. Then I found in The New England Register for 1922 Vol 76 page 232 that this Edward became executor of his father William's will in Enland in 1657 and died in England in 1669

That eliminates him as Edward of New Haven despite the statements in The Magazine Connecticut and the birth date in The American Compendium

D History of William Perkins of Topsfield Mass

Significance of his history

Edward Perkins, son of William Perkins, the merchant tailor of London had abrother William Perkins of Topsfield Mass, according to Dow Perkins another Perkins relative who came to America So, since I have his data at handI will set it out to help others.

1 John Perkins
of Salford Priors Parish Warwickshire d c 1541-2 His children were
11 William Perkins (see 2)
12 Thomas Perkins b c 1593
13 Nicholas Perkins
14 Robert Perkins
15 Joyn Perkins, a dau

2 William Perkins (from 11)
Fr Salford Priors Parish d 1559. children named in will
21 George Perkins b c 1538 (I follow this line)
22 Francis Perkins d c 1592
23 Robert Perkins
24 John Perkins
25 Elizabeth Perkins
26 Betsey Perkins

3 George Perkins (from 21)
b 1538 d 1586 marr Katherine his children:
31 Elizabeth Perkins
32Beatrice Perkins marr Williamson and Parker
33 Joan Perkins marr Fosbrooke
34 Anne Perkins marr Edwards
35 Thomas Perkins b 1576 d 1636
36 William Perkins (I follow this line)
37 Frances Perkins b 1583 marr Charlett

4 William Perkins (from 36)
b Warwickshire 1579 d 1657 lived All Hallows Bread Street Parish London.
London merchant tailor- wealthy
marr (1) Katherine (2) Mary Purchas dau of George Purchas Essex Co (3) Jane Fis
he gave 50 llbs to Harvard which enabled his son Rev William Perkins to claim 400
acres in Mass.
children (7 by 1st wife and 3 by his 2nd wife)(I will only give data on

41 William Perkins (of 1st marr)
b 8/25/1607 in London d Topsfield Mass 5/21/1682
He was Rev. William of Topsfield, the 6th Perkins relative mentioned by Dow
Perkins in my source 9

42 Edward Perkins
b 1/18/1622 in London In 1657 was named executor of the will of his father
William Perkins (4) was living in England in 1669. (Source New England Regist
July 1922 ages 228-233)

Significance of this Edward

It was once suggested that this man was Edward of New Haven (See App K page
10) But this lineage shows he was not and was in England at least until 1669
(See Source 13

E History of Alice Perkins, widow,immigrant to Ipswich Mass in 1630 with John
Perkins (923)

She came to America as a widow with 3 small children in 1630 and married Isaac
Perkins (952) in America. Her antecedents have been hazy, but in the material sent t
me by Enoch Perkins Jr in 1977 (my source 8 page 6) I read:

> "Alice Perkins widow of Edmond Perkins who died in England.
> He was a member of the Ufton Court,Berks Co England family. He (Edmond)
> went to Hillmorton and married a distant relative Alice Perkins. Alice
> Perkins's son Edmond was the ancestor of the illustrious Perkins family
> of Boston."

The Enoch Perkins material gives the Edmond Perkins genealogy as follows
(the generation numbers are those in Appendix K)
5112 (page 3) William Perkins marr Anne Wellees
5112-1 Francis Perkins marr Anne Plowden (inherited Ufton Court from his uncle(Pag
5112-12 Edmond Perkins marr 3 times
5112-212 Edmond Perkins of Hillmorton marr Alice Perkins

It was never clear whether Alice Perkins's Edmond was the son of her 2nd marr to
Isaac Perkins or of her 1st marr. The Enoch Perkins material says the latter.

F Possible English Ancestry of Nicholas Perkins of Virginia immigrant to Virginia c 16

I once thought I was descended from this Nicholas Perkins. Wm K. Hall has done a
work on his descendants, but of his English ancestry he simple said- antecedents
unkown.

In 1974 in Source 4 I read a statement that Nicholas's father was Aden Perkins
who had been one of the investors in the 2nd Virginia Company. and his grandfather
Richard Perkins who married Monpesson. However the Richard Perkins (5111 page 2) who
marr Monpesson died without children. But Nicholas's lineage may be:
5211 (page4) Richard Perkins London barrister
5211-11 Aden Perkins
5211-111 Nicholas Perkins of Virginia.

G Historical events in England between 1630 and 1646

I find that 9 Perkins's came from England between 1630 and 1646. 2 were brothers 4 were 1st cousins, and 3 were more distantly related.(see generation numbers)

They were 923 John Perkins of Ipswich Mass son of Henry Perkins (92) 1630
952 Isaac Perkins son of Edward (95) who marr Alice Perkins
981 Isaac Perkins son of Isache (98) moved to Hampton N H
982 Abraham Perkins son of Isache (98) also moved to Hampton N H
9-103 Edward Perkins son of Thomas (9-10) to New Haven Conn about 1640
Rev William Perkins of Topsefield Mass (App K page 10)
Alice Perkins (App K pagell)
Nicholas Perkins of Virginia (Appendix K page 11)

They were all probably puritan This was the period of the reign of Charles the 1st (1625-1649 when he was executed. It was also the time when Bishop Laud of the Anglican Church was trying the bring the Puritans, who were in the majority but were dissenters, into line. The puritans, unlike the Pilgrims who had formed their own church and had left for Holland, had never actually left the Anglican Church.

Only 8 days before dissolving Parliament Charles had granted a charter to the Massachusetts Bay Colony. The Puritans at once saw this as an opportunity. Thus started the great puritan migration. John Perkins (923) sailed with John Winthrop in 1630.

J.P. Green in his Short History of The English People wrote : "As Laud's hand grew heavier the number of Puritan immigrants grew fast. Three thousand immigrants arrived from England in a single year. Between the sailing of Winthrop's expedition (1630) and the Long Parliament- a space of ten or eleven years- two hundred ships had crossed the Atlantic and twenty thousand Englishmen had found refugre in the west." (Page 503)

A English Kings and the Perkins ancestors contemporary, with posts held or residence

Name of King	length of rule		Perkins contemporary	position held or residenc
Edward III	1327	1377	Peter Morely Perkins	Serviens(sergeant) Lord I DeSpencer Shipton,Oxfords
Richard II	1377	1399	John Perkins	Seneschal(Sheriff) to T DeSpencer Earl of Glouce 1398
Henry IV	1399	1413	William Perkins	acquired Ufton Court Berk shire 1424
Henry V	1413	1422		
Henry VI	1422	1460		In 1444 William was a wit ness on a deed in which Henry VI gave land to Et
Edward IV	1461	1484	Thomas Perkins	In 1461 Thomas,The Earl Warwick and John Lord Montague were co-trustee of extensive real estate
			William Perkins	He started the Hillmorto branch of the family
Richard III	1484	1485		
Henry VII	1485	1509	Thomas Perkins	
Henry VIII	1509	1547	Henry Perkins	Of Hillmorton. His older brother John had inherit Ufton Court
Edward VI	1547	1553	Thomas Perkins Sr	Hillmorton Parish
Mary Tudor	1553	1559	Thomas Perkins Jr	Hillmorton Parish
Elizabeth I	1559	1603		
James I	1603	1625	Edward Perkins	Edward of New Haven
Charles I	1625	1649(executed)		

added January 1976- revised August 1977

I. A brief description of the feudal system of social organization in England

Before the Norman conquest in 1066 there were many freeholders of land in England who owned land much as we do today, free of any restraint or other people's control. But because of the incessant wars freeholders had to seek the protection of the thegns or war lords and to exchange freedom for security. So even before William the essentially military organization of feudalism was taking hold.

William seized almost all the great land holdings of the Anglo-Saxons. He parcelled them out to his barons, so that the meanest Norman could become rich, but always with a string attached to him. To enjoy their lands they had to provide him with soldiers and various services and buildings and castles, etc. The baron then sub divided the land requiring their sub feigs to do the same. So you had a pyramid of money and services peaking in the King. But in order that the barons would not become kings in their own lands, William required the individuals in the entire kingdom to swear allegiance to him personally, and kept control of the dourts (called the hundreds and the shires). He also levied some direct taxes on the manors and sent commissioners out to gather information on which to make the levies. These were the source of the famous Domesday Book.

As everyone was attached to a liege lord, Peter Morley Perkins was attached to Hugh DeSpencer in the 1300s. This DeSpencer was descended from a DeSpencer who had been one of Williams barons. The fact that the Perkins continued in the service of the DeSpencers is shown in the fact that John Perkins 75 years later served Thomas DeSpencer as Seneschal or sheriff. This DeSpencer was Earl of Gloucester who was of a group that tried to have Richard II restored to the throne after Henry IV had compelled his abdication in 1399. For this treason Thomas DeSpencer was beheaded by Henry IV in 1400

This Thomas DeSpencer's grand father had gotten into similar trouble back in 1326 when he fought for the King and against the power of the barons. In 1327 the barons confiscated his estates and killed him without trial.

added January 1976

J Description of sources referred to in Appendix K

1 Perkins Family History by J. Montgomery Seaver American Genealogical And Historical Society, Philadelphia 1929 Library of Congress CS71.P45
I have had this item for at least 20 years. Mainly it is the story of the antecedents and descendants of John Perkins of Ipswich Mass (Gen 923 this append But I did not realize its significance until in Source 4 I learned that John Perk (923) was a 1st cousin of Edward Perkins (11 page 9)

2 History of Ufton Court and of the Perkins Family by A Mary Sharp, Eliot Stock 62 Paternoster Row London. Library of Congress No CS439.P48. This has a wealth o history and story about the Ufton Court line in Berkshirewhich corresponds to the first 5 generations in my line.

I got access to this long out of print in 1978 when my local library got a Library of Congress micro copy of the whole book. I then phot copied the entire text

3 discarded but other numbers not changed because that would entail too many changes in my mss

4 This source consists of several pieces deposited by Dow Perkins deposited by the Wilkesboro County Library,Wilkesboro N C,discovered in 1974. His address was 428 SE 4th Ave Apt 212B Deerfield Beach Fla 33441. Articles appeared in The Bulletin of Original Wilkes County , 3 in 1968, 4 in 1969,and 3 in 1970. In addition thereis a handwritten genealogy of Timothy Perkins (1 page 3) a descendant of Edward Perkins (Gen 11 Appendix K page 9)which is correct according to Source 2

5 The Perkins Family of Olden Times edited and printed by D.W. Perkins(David) privately printed in Utica N Y in 1916.Library of Congress Number CS439.(48 Contents are a series of letters from Mansfield Parkyns of Woodborough Hall Nottinghamshire England

6 Notes and copies of wills On page 4 of Appendix K I refer to notes and will copies made during a trip to England in June 1977. These are preserved as Source 6. I found these notes corresponded with the printed information in Source 7, and so I have mostly referred to the latter in the text.

7 The Perkins Family in America in 1790 by D (David) W. Perkins Utica New York 1911. Library of Congress CS71.P45. I discovered this in the Cleveland Public Library in 1977 when I was sering as a visiting judge there

8 Manuscript The Perkins Family by Enoch Perkins Jr assisted by David Page Perkins dated 1911. The original mss is owned by Enoch Perkins, a descendant, a vice president of Dravo Corporation in Pittsburgh Pa.On Nov 11,1977, I receive the following letter from Enoch Perkins, whom I had never known before.

> "On a flight from Tehran to London last week my seat mate was Gordon Perkins of Boise of Boise Idaho(a first cousin once removed of the writer Paul M. Perkins) Naturally we quickly got on the subject of family history,and he told me of the work you had done. I am descended from Abraham Perkins of Hampton N H (987)The work I have dates back to 1911. It was originally done by David Page Perkins and updated by my great uncle David Page Perkins. I am enclosing a copy of it."

This mss had some new data but its greatest help was in the verification of information I already had but needed further proof about.And particularly that I did have the right Edward of New Haven. Small world.

9 Manuscript Historic American Immigrant Perkins Families by Dow Perkins deposited in the Wilkes County Library,North Wilkesboror North Carolina. A 45 page mss which goes into the history of the feudal Norman DeSpenser family for which the Perkins family served in the first 4 generations of my history.Its chief value was to identify the names of the 8 Perkins relatives who came to America between 1630 and 1646 from Hillmorton Parish.

10 Photo copy of the original will of Thomas Perkins(Gen Nos 9-10 and 10 Appendix K Page 8

11 Photo copy of the will of Edward Perkins (Gen No 957 Appendix K page 7)

12 The Descendants of Edward Perkins of New Haven Caroline Erickson Perkins Rochester N Y 1914 Library of Congress No CS71.P45 Only certain pages photocopied Also Source 27 in the main mss

13 The New England Register for 1856
The New England Register for 1922
The Connecticut Magazine Vol 9
also filed as Source 27 in the main mss

From page 3 5112-11 Story of Alexander Pope's poem The Rape of The Lock

In 1712 the famous English poet,Alexander Pope, wrote a light satirical poem,the Rape of the Lock, about an event in London society. Arabella Fermor (later Mrs Francis Perkins,grandson of Francis Perkins (5112-11 page 3 this Appendix) was a famous London beauty. A young Londoner secretly cut a lock of her hair. This caused a serious quarrel between she, her family and the family of the young man. It was a well known quarrel in London society.

A friend suggested to Pope that he write a humerous piece about the event to quiet the hostilities. He did but it angered Arabella. Pope made some kinds of amends and they later became good friends. There is a friendly and affectionate letter from Pope to her after her marriage to Francis Perkins IV.

He was not the only London poet who wrote of her. Thomas Parnell has one which begins: "From town fair Arabella flies. The beaus,unpowdered, grieve."

In Appendix K I did not carry forward the descendantsof Francis Perkins (5112-11 page 3) But from Source2 (page 114) I learned that Fancis Perkins IV and Arabella had 4 children, Francis V,James,and Charles Perkins. Ufton Court was inherited by the oldest brother Francis V who died unmarried. Ufton Court then passed to the younger brothers James and Charles who let the estate go to pot. The two brothers died and left Ufton Court to their youngest brother John who had no children. Thus Ufton Court passed out of the Perkins family in 1769

At the time of the death of the last Perkins owner, John, there was a Catholic priest resident at Ufton Court (Source 2 page 129) Thus ended the Ufton Court direct line. The line from Warwickshire were Puritan. emigrated to America and number in the tens of thousands.

The story of Ufton Court estate once owned by an ancestor

In the Village of Ufton Nervet about 7 miles from Reading there is a manor house called Ufton Court. When I visited it in June 1977 I found it in beautiful condition. It is now used by the Berkshire County schools as an outdoor education center where groups of school children come for several days at a time. The grounds, gardens, and buildings are well kept up.

The manor and house were acquired by William Perkins in 1424(see Appendix K. P 2) Much of the present structure however dates from about 1500. From a document in my possession I find: " The main glory of the parish is Ufton Court which was owned by the Perkyns family from the 15th century (1424) until 1782. ... After the Reformation members of this family were renowned R C(Roman Catholic) recusants and Ufton Court became a well known mass centre . ... The exterior is mainly Elizabethean in the form of an E and only minor additions are of later date. ... one of the most attractive houses in England. ...During the last war the house was used as a hospital."

What happened to it. In England the eldest son inherited all the property So Ufton Court became the property of Thomas Perkins 5 in App K Page 2). His son was John. A brother of John was William (No 6 Appendix K P 3 our ancestor) who not seeing any future hanging around Ufton Court to be cared for by his older brother went to Hillmorton Parish to start the Hillmorton branch from whom we are descended.

Ufton Court continued to another Thomas and then to Richard who married a Mompesson . In the hall of Ufton Court near the ceilng there is carved a crest with the names of Richard and his wife Mompesson. It went from Richard to his son Francis. Outside on the lead downspouts there are the initials F P for Francis Perkins. This was Elizabethean times. Later generations of the family let the manor house go to disrepair however. There is a book I have not been able to find The History of Ufton Court by Jane Sharp . If you want to visit Ufton Court take A4 out of Reading 7 miles to Newbury. At Jack's Booth (a pub) turn left about 3 miles to Ufton Nervet and inquire the exact location at the Ufton Nervet Parochial School. That is what I did in June 1977.

The Western Branch of Jabez's Perkins Family

Jabez Perkins (1766-1835)(Gen. 2 Page 12 my mss) had 2 sons who went to Illinois in 1834 and then spread to Iowa and Nebraska. They were Timothy Perkins and Jesse Alvin Perkins(Gen 21 and 23 page 12 of my mss) This appendix follows what is known to the writer of their descendants.

Sources are 13,22,and 30, described at the end of the Appendix. An index of names in this appendix is seperately provided. The same generation numbers will be used as in the mss.

21 Timothy Perkins(son of Jabez)
b c 1783-4 Grayson Co Va or Wilkes Co N.C d after 1850 Gentry Co Mo(In Mo 1850 census)(
m Mary Ann____ who d 1843 bur. Perkins Cemetery Bureau Co Ill. thought to be first born.

migrations. To Knox Co Ky in 1810. His father Jabez came in 1811. Both from Grayson Co Va. Timothy and brother Jesse Alvin (23) helped lay out new Whitley Co out of a part of Knox and the new town of Williamsburg in 1818. There is information that one of them was a first county official. Not verified. Timothy and Jesse Alvin left Kentucky in 1827, going first to Indiana. He was in Putnam Co Ill in 1829. Helped organize Lamoille Babtist Church in 1838 (Source 30). By 1834, other relatives were also in Putnam Co Ill. They were as follows: His brother Jesse Alvin (Gen. 23). His brother William (Gen 28) for a while. He returned to Ky. Probably his sister Patsy Perkins(Gen. 25) who married Joseph Screech.(Source 13). Also his cousin from N.C. Stephen Perkins (Gen. 152 P. 5) Probably his father Jabez (Gen. 2) also went to Illinois but returned to Ky. When he died his will said he owned Illinois real estate.

children(9) (Source 30) (Gen. no 211-219)

211 Nancy Perkins b 1810 Grayson Co Va d 1/21/1838 bur Lamoille,Bureau Co Ill. (Source 30) m Leonard Roth 1830 (1st in new county)(Source 13)

212 Solomon Perkins (gr grandfather of Darline Rath. see below)
b 8/26/1812 Knox Co Ky d 4/28/1889 Burchard Neb,pawnee Co. bur. Mt Pleasant Cem.s of Lewistown(Sources 22 and 30)
m Patsey King 8/16/1833 Bureau Co. Ill she b 9/25/1817 Ohio d 1/14/1885 Burchard ,Pawnee Co Neb.
migrations. See above. Last child b in Andrews Co Mo. moved Nebraska before 1862.
children(12) all except last b Bureau Co Ill.(Source 22)

2121 William Perkins b 3/7/1835 d 3/18/1835
2122 Jesse Perkins b and d 7/8/1836
2123 Nancy Perkins b c 1839 m Elens Boyles
2124 Mary Ann Perkins b c 1840 m Van Phasen
2125 Rebecca Perkins b 1/1/1842
2126 Susan Perkins b 2/15/1844 d 7/5/1934 m William Dewey
2127 Melinda Perkins b 5/27/1847 d 1940 m(1)James Boyles(2)Jeremiah Lucas
2128 John M. Perkins b 10/21/1849(descendants live around St Joseph Mo.)
2129 Matilda Perkins b c 1843 (Source 30 1860 census Fr Scott Kansas)
212-10 Timothy Franklin Perkins(gr father Darline Rath)
b 1/28/1852 Bureau Co Ill d 5/1/1948 Trenton Neb.
m Agnes Haining 10/15/1874 Pawnee Neb. children (12) all b Pawnee Neb.

(212-10 Children of Timothy Franklin Perkins con't)

212-101 Lydia Beulah Perkins b 8/24/1875 d 9/29/1877
212-102 Jesse F. Perkins b12/21/1877 d 2/24/1915
212-103 Amy Mary Perkins b 1/30/1880 d 6/3/1964
212-104 Louisa Alice Perkins b 4/16/1882 d 5/5/1884
212-105 Alma Nancy Perkins b 12/24/1884 d 6/11/1957
212-106 Johnnie Ernest Perkins b 2/5/1887 d 3/23/1906
212-107 Dora Jane Perkins b 8/6/1889 d 1/14/1959
212-108 William Robert Perkins b 11/5/1890 d 10/12/1891
212-109 Edith Grace Perkins b 5/26/1894 living 1978
212-1010 Myrtle Olive Perkins (mother Darline Rath)
b 12/25/1896 d 11/1/1944 m 6/4/1919 Orval Johnson
Children(4)

212-1010-1 Ruby Darline Johnson b 3/21/1920 m Maurice Rath 10/7/1943 lives(1982) Box 116 Harvard Neb 68944 children(4)

-Clifford Rath b 12/29/1944 m Mary Fischback 6/20/1970 children: Tricia, Lance, Brenda live 1982 Ponca City Ok.
-Bernard Rath b 2/22/1947m Shirleen Colwell 11/24/1967 children: Danny amd Randy. lives 1982 Savannah Mo.
-Gary Rath b 6/30/1951 m Kathryn Verbeck8/19/1972 child Clayton Lives 1982Aurora Neb.
-Vicki Rath m Jeremy Brown. 2 children:(1) Jesicca Brown b8/31/1977 (2) Benjamin Brown b 2/7/1980 live 1982 Eugene Oregon.

212-1010-2 Bernice Elaine Johnson b 5/25/1924 m William Stock 11/16/1943
212-1010-3 Ralph Aldon Johnsonb 5/7/1930 d 10/24/1930
212-1010-4 Wayne Leslie Johnson m Mary Rossitto 6/10/1972

212-11 Martha Perkins b 2/3/1854
212-12 Solomon Perkins b 2/1/1857 Andrews Co Mo.

213 Rebecca Perkins b 1815 Knox Co Ky.d prob Mo. m Peter Harmon 9/28/1834 Bureau Co Ill. Story of this marriage from Reminiscences of Bureau County, by Matson 1872. Justice of Peace John Gay was delayed by losing his horse getting to the wedding. The bridal party mounted their horses and went looking for him. When they found him "it was agreed the wedding should take place then and t here Nearby was a vacant shanty which had been built to hold a claim.It was filthy having been the resort of deer and cattle. But it answered the purpose of breal the wind. After the happy couple mounted their horses and started on the wedding tour. Squire Gay returned home with a two dollar fee."

214 Timothy L, Perkins b 1816 Knox Co Ky. m (1) Cynthia Perkins 10/17/1835 (2) Cassandra Long 6/13/1850 d 1865. bur Perkins Cem. Bureau Co Ill.(Sources 13 and 30)
known child 2141 Martin Perkins

215 Martha Jane Perkins b 4/20/1820 Whitley Co Ky. m Thomas McDonald 6/25/1840 Bureau Co Ill. d 10/7/1907 bur. Walnut Creek Cem, Bureau Co Ill.

216 William Perkins b b c 1821-or5 Whitley Co Ky m Elizabeth Blackburn c 1854 d c 1859 prob Gentry Co Mo. his widow then m Martin Perkins(2141)

217 M.A. Perkins (female) b c 1829 Putnam Co Ill (Source 30)

218 Jesse J. Perkins b 1834 Putnam Bureau Co Ill(Source 30 1850 Gentry Co Census)
219 Elizabeth Perkins b c 1838(same source as 218)

23 Jesse Alvin Perkins (Gen 23 Page 12 of my Perkins mss)(Another son of Jabez)

b 5/10/1787 Wilkes Co Va or Grayson Co Va. d 3/7/1856 Bureau Co Ill bur Perkins Cem (Sources 15,23A,and 23B)
m Amy Girton 1/26/1819 Knox Co Ky. she b 10/29/1801 d 11/8/1882 Bureau Co Ill. migrations. To Knox Co Ky 1811. To Putnam (later Bureau Co) Co Ill.
children (11)

231 Malinda Perkins b 1/23/1820 Whitley Co Ky 4/27/1869 bur Putnam Co Ill
m 12/14/1843 "Elder" John Wherry he b 3/21/1815 Mt Gilead Ohio(Morrow Co not Columbiana Co) d 4/18/1892 Henry,Cambridge Co. Ill.
children (5)

2311 Mary Ann Wherry b 10/13/1847 d 5/9/1896 bur Putnam Co Ill
m Rev. John F.M. Parker 8/6/1863. children (10)

2311-1 William Simeon Parker b 9/13/1864 d 6/25/1888
2311-2 Emma Lovella Parker b 3/1/1867 d 5/28/1895
2311-3 James Ezra "Ed" Parker b 8/14/1869 d 3/8/1930 m Nellie Moore
2311-4 Mary Velona Parker b 1/17/1872 m 1/20/1915 - Louis Sample I ch.
2311-5 Walter Campbell Parker b 7/10/1874 d 6/16/1888 never m
2311-6 Anna Maude Parker b 3/1/1879 m Harry Lyons
2311-7 John Wherry Parker b 2/2/1877 d 3/18/1877
2311-8 Leslie Garfield Parker b 2/26/1881 d 1/26/1940 m Lena Wallace
2311-9 Perry Gilbert Parker b 9/14/1884 m Charlotte Meakin
2311-10 Lowell Everett Parker b 4/17/1888 m Margaret Conrad

2312 John Wherry Jr b 11/11/1849 d 12/31/1932 m Sara Nevada Campbell 6/2/1870 children (6):

2312-1 William Alvin Wherry b 5/4/1871 d 1/1/1912 m Madge Brackin minister Christian Church 3 children.
2312-2 Joseph Campbell Wherry b 6/3/1873 d 12/28/1940 never m
2312-3 Winona Willmouth Wherry b 8/25/1876 m John Royal Giles 2/14/1903 2 children.
2312-4 Jesse Garfield Wherry b 7/22/1878 m Bessie Wharton she b 5/7/1888 Beaver Neb.
2312-5 Viola May Wherry b 4/30/1882 m Charles W. Crooks 3/28/1907 1 ch
2312-6 James Frank Wherry b 2/18/1891 never m

2313 Jesse Perkins Wherry b 12/3/1851 d 10/7/1907 m 10/26/? Anna Elizabeth Langdon she b 3/6/1859. children (2)

2313-1 Guy L. Wherry b 12/21/1890 d 2/8/1891
2313-2 James B. Wherry b 6/21/1893

2314 James Madison Wherry b 11/26/1857 d Jan 1943 m Jeanette Melzella Rich 12.3.1877 she b 7/20/1857 d 4/25/1931 children (8)

2314-1 John Edgar Wherry b 3/25/1879 m Atha Wheeler
2314-2 Carrie Adell Wherry b 5/7/1882 d 11/18/1900
2314-3 Charles Austin Wherry b 4/1/1884 m(1) 2/8/1910 Henrietta Elizabeth Downey she b 2/9/1885 d10/7/1917 (2)3/21/1934 to Matilda O. Braun she b 3/21/1896

(2314 Con't children of James Madison Wherry)

2314-4 Earl Willis Wherry b 10/29/1886 m Leota Z. Hunt 12/25/1911
2314-5 Felosa Elfina Wherry b 4/13/1888 d 8/7/1902
2314-6 Mary Amy Serena Wherry b1/27/1890 d 2/15/1915
2314-7 James William Wherry b 11/10/1896 d March 1943 m Thelma Poppins 10/2/1918 she b 4/5/1898
2314-8 Jeanette Avelyn Wherry b 1/9/1899 d 2/7/1900

2315 Sarah Wherry b 1852 Ill.

232 Elijah Girton Perkins (gr grandfather of Elsie Perkins Conner, Evelyn Dubois) b 12/17/1821 Whitley Co Ky d 1/26/1909 Tecumseh, Johnson Co Neb. bur. Lewis Cass Co Iowa Oakwood Cem.
m (1) Rachel Wherry (Irish) 3/24/1842 she b 8/18/1824 d 12/29/1886 bur Bureau Co Ill. she dau William Wherry and Mary Neal
m (2) Margaret Wherry Daley 1889
children (10) (Sources 15 and 23B)(Gen Nos 2321 - 232-10)

2321 Mary Amy Perkins b 4/23/1843 Putnam Co Ill d 10/19/1843
2322 Margaret Perkins b 9/16/1844 Bureau Co Ill. d 6/4/1919 m 1/2/1865 to Henry Lucas Samson in Nevada h b 8/28/1840 d 9/28/1919 Lewis, Cass Co Iowa. children (11)(source 23B and 30)

2322-1 Elijah Francis Samson b 7/24/1866 m Gertrude
2322-2 Rachel Emily Samson b 3/31/1868 m Matthew Shearman
2322-3 William Madison Samson b 5/9/1870 m Lillie Weatherby
2322-4 Mary Cordelia Samson b 3/22/1872 m Harvey Fletcher
2322-5 Carrie Nevada Samson b 8/16/1874 m (1) Robin Ballard 2 ch. m(2) Elert Limes.
2322-6 Vida Viola Samson b 9/8/1876 m Bert Gant
2322-7 James Van Buren Samson b 10/21/1879 m Mary Sprouse 9/9/1902 6 children.
2322-8 Jesse Wherry Samson b 3/30/1881 m Florence Spiker 6 children.
2322-9 Lettie Samson b 3/1/1883 died infancy
2322-10 Vesta Lulu Samson b 1/11/1886 m James B. Russ 3 children
2322-11 Guy Morton Samson b 7/16/1888 m Mary Beard 1 child

2323 Jesse Perkins b 1/26/1847 Putnam Co Ill d 10/29/1864 Austin Nev.
2324 William Roscoe Perkins (Gr father Elsie Conner and Evelyn Dubois) b 1/29/1850 Putnam Co Ill. d 6/19/1933 bur. Maple Creek Cem Furnas Co N
m Margaret Isabella Thompson 8/15/1869 at Bureau Co Ill. she b 2/14/183
Arispie Twp, Bureau Co Ill. d 11/7/1907 Furnas Co Neb dau John V. Thompson and Jane Swaney
he lived in Illinois, Minnesota, Iowa, and Nebraska.
children 11 (Gen Nos 2324-1 thru 2324-11)

2324-1 Mary Eva Perkins b 6/21/1870 Wright Minn. d 4/16/1935 Furnas Co Neb. m William McCarver 12/24/1895 Furnas Co Neb.
2324-2 Alice May Perkins b 9/4/1873 Cass Co Iowa d 8/23/1903 Furnas Co Neb. m James Robert Clopton 2/15/1893 Furnas Co Neb.
2324-3 John Herman Perkins b 11/4/1875 Cass Co Iowa d 3/16/1957 Oxford, Furnas Co Neb. bur Deaver Cem.
m Flora Straube 3/2/1904 Norton, Norton Co Kansas.
children 2 sons. one never m(Dubois letter)
2324-4 Ellis Edward Perkins (father Evelyn Perkins Dubois) b 11/14/1877 Cass Co Iowa d 9/12/1961 Rockford Winnenago Co Ill.
m Anna Hanson 2/19/1908 Furnas Co Neb children(2)(Letter 336

(2324-4 Con't children of Ellis Edward Perkins)

2324-41 Evelyn Perkins b 1914 m Raphael (Ray) Dubois he b 1913 live 1982 N 5403 Howard, Spokane Wash 99208 children 3

2324-411 Judith Dubois b 1939 m Jerry Paquin he b 1936 live 1982 1008 Monica Lane, San Jose Ca. 95128 children (1) Mark Paquin b 1962 (2) Tracy Paquin b 1963 (3) Stephanie Paquin b 1965

2324-412 Steven Dubois b 1943 m Barbara Beckert she b 1946 lives 1982 27 Queens Gate Mews London SWT-5QL England.

2324-413 Donald Dubois b 1949 lives 1982 2633 Hearthwood Lane Colorado Springs Col 80917

2324-42 Wanda Perkins b 1910 m Homer Feldt he b 1900 d 1978 widow lives 1982 Stamford Neb. child (1) David Feldt b 1945 d 1968

2324-5 Minnie Gertrude Perkins b 5/25/1879 Cass Co Iowa. d 3/8/1950 Orleans, Harlan Co Neb. bur Stamford, Harlan Co Neb.
m 5/8/1907 Edwin Flodine Furnas Co Neb children: (1)

2324-51 Leola Flodine m ___ Lewis Oxford Neb.

2324-6 Jesse Madison Perkins b 8/2/1880 Cass Co Iowa d 5/22/1881

2324-7 Bertha Ellen Perkins b 3/14/1884 Cass Co Iowa d 8/23/1884

2324-8 Florence Eleanor Perkins b 10/17/1885 Cass Co Iowa d 8/25/1958 Beaver City, Furnas Co Neb. bur. Maple Creek Cem. never m

2324-9 William David Perkins b 4/14/1887 Cass Co Iowa d 1/27/1961 Cambridge, Furnas Co Neb. m Rachel Marble 8/5/1914 Furnas Co Neb.

2324-10 Frederick Elijah Perkins b 9/7/1892 Greene Co Iowa. d 10/10/1958 North Platte, Lincoln Co Neb.
m Violet Williams 8/22/1917 Norton Kansas

2324-11 Merlin Theo Perkins (father of Elsie Conner) b 5/12/1894 Furnas Co Neb. d 8/21/1968 Alma, Harlan Co Neb.
m Rena Amandy Marble 12/2/1921 at Elwood, Gosper Co Neb. she b 2/21/1899 living 1982 Furnas Neb. dau Henry Marble and Irma Edmonds children (3) (Source 15) farmer, served WW II)

2324-111 Elsie May Perkins b 4/23/1923 Harlan Co Neb.
m 8/22/1942 Hilton Conner lives 1982 Stamford Neb. 68977. children Robert Conner, Russell Conner, and Irene Conner

2324-112 Irma Isabel Perkins b 4/13/1924 Harlan Co Neb.
m Edward Haas 6/22/1945 at Phillipsburg Kansas, Phillips Co

2324-113 Rosalie Ruth Perkins b 6/3/1927 Lincoln Neb.
m James Embry 12/26/1947 Furnas Co Neb.

2325 David Miller Perkins b 4/10/1852 Bureau Co Ill. d 3/4/1933 Hastings Adams Co Neb. m Kissandra Haymaker 3/15/1883 at Lewis, Cass Co Iowa. she b 1/6/1867 d 12/28/1937 Hastings Neb. dau Edwin F. Haymaker and Sophie Hammer
Edwin Haymaker b 5/10/1838 d 7/3/1909 m 10/22/1862 stage coach driver children (10) (Gen. Nos 2325-10 to 2325-10)

(2325 con't children of David Miller Perkins)

2325-1 Vesta Lulu Perkins b 2/23/1884 d 12/24/1937
2325-2 Sophia E. Perkins b 7/29/1887 d 1/27/1888 Lewis,Cass Co Iow
2325-3 Edwin Elijah Perkins (Kool Aid fame)
b 1/8/1889 Lewis Iowa. d 7/3/1961 Rochester Minn.
m 9/30/1918 to Kathryn Melda Shoema ker children (1)
2325-31 adopted Nancy Perkins b 3/22/1924 Omaha Neb.
2325-4 Frank H. Perkins b 12/30/1890 d 1970 Hastings Neb. never m
2325-5 William Jay Perkins b 9/27/1892 d 7/29/1893
2325-6 Grace Fay Perkins b 9/16/1895 Hendley Neb. d 12/6/1977 Hastings Neb.
m William Carl Morrow 12/23/1917 Manhattan, Ft Riley Kans
known child (1)
2325-61 Robert Morrow m Mili he killed car acciden
widow Mili Morrow lives 1981 3570 Ames Denver Col 80212 (author of data in Source 29)
2325-7 Ivan Gaylord Perkins b 10/26/1897 d 4/28/1964Culbertson Neb
m 9/5/1921 to Christine Herhan children:

2325-7/ Donald D. Perkins b 6/8/1922 lives 1982, 4280 N Ocean Blvd Apt 27D Ft Lauderdale Fla 33308. (author of data in Source 30)
2325-8 Beatrice Irene Perkins b 10/5/1900 d 9/1971 Hastings Neb.
m William C. Fiedler
2325-9 Wilma Pauline Perkins b 9/22/1903 d Loveland Col.
m Orval Adcock
2325-10 Alberta Elaine Perkins b 9/11/1909 living 1982
m John Spady

2326 James Girton Perkins b 2/20/1855 Putnam Ill d 12/9/1864 Austin Nev
2327 John Wherry Perkins b 2/20/1855(twin) d 1/13/1871 Stearns Minn. sho
2328 Emily Ann Perkins b 5/5/1858 Putnam Co Ill d 2/14/1914 Jefferson, Greene Co Iowa m 3/15/1876 Cass Co Iowa to Albert Allen children(9 names of only three known: (Source 29 and 30)
2328-1Charles Allen 2328-2 Otto Allen 2328-3 Austin Allen
2329 Francis Alvin Perkins b 11/20/1870 Wright Minn d 4/6/1958 Chillicoth Mo. m 12/21/1892 to Lucy Clopton children 4
232-10 Elijah Madison Perkins b 4/19/1863 Putnam Co Ill. d 12/14/1864 Austin Nev.

233 Sara Matilda Perkins m b 4/15/1827 Whitley Co Ky. d 2/7/1915bur Greene Co Iowa Greenbrier Cem.
m (1) 4/4/1844 Bureau Co Ill to William Wherry Jr he b 1817 Ohio d 1884
m (2) 1/28/1885 to Charles Dodd he b 8/20/1823 d 12/2 8/1903 Jefferson Iowa, bur Illinois. She eventually gave over $100,000 to various churches and to Drake University (letter Mrs Dubois Number 336 1981)
234 Nancy Mahala Perkins b 9/14/1829 Whitley Co Ky d 5/28/1848 bur Perkins Cem. Bureau Co Ill.
235 Jabez Madison Perkins b 3/22/1832 Whitley Co Ky. d 11/29/1912 bur Shawnee C
m 4/27/1854 to Mary Elizabeth Butler Hennepin,Putnam Co Ill
(children 4 known (Sources 29 and 14) (May be 5 others)
2351 Alvin Baker Perkins b 2/20/1855 d 11/6/1935
2352 Clara Matilda Perkins b 3/15/1857 m Charles Clark Reed
children (8)
2352-1 Angeniettie Reed b 11/22/1876 m Clarence Kessler children (2)
2352-11 Charles Franklin Kessler
2352-12 Clara Kessler
2352-2 Violet Reed b 10/28/1878 d 1/4/1879
2352-3 Charles Madison Reed b 12/9/1881 d 12/29/1900
2352-4 Abner Clark Reed b 7/10/1880 d 11/20/1880

(2352 Children of Clara Matilda Perkins Reed)

2352-5 Clara Reed b 12/9/1883 2352-6 Bertha Reed b 4/11/1886
2352-7 Myrtle Reed b 8/10/1888
2352-8 Harry Elaine Reed b 9/18/1893 m Ethel Harris chr 4
2352-81 Harrison Reed 2352-82 Maxine Reed
2352-83 Calvin Reed 2352-84 Janice Reed

2353 Preston Girton Perkins
b 11/29/1858 d 7/14/1940 m Minnie Ada Porter she b 7/16/1864
children 9(only 4 kn)
2353-1 Walter L. Perkins b 5/31/1884 2353-2 Ethel Vera Perkins
2353-3 Louis P. Perkins b 8/16/1888 m 12/23/1904 Stella Smith 5 chr
2353-4 Nettie A. Perkins b 6/22/1891 m Mack Perry 2/3/1907 6 chr

2354 Charles Howard Perkins b 11/17/1875 i child known
2354-1 Mart Perkins b 7/24/1907 living 1978 10771 Black Mt Rd
Apt 42, San Diego Ca. 92126 (Source for 2354 No 14)

236 Alvin Perkins b and d Oct 1832

237 Alexander Marion Perkins b 11/1/1833 Bureau Co Ill d 5/7/1843 Bur. Perkins Cem Bureau Co Ill.

238 Alvin Perkins b 10/22/1834 Bureau Co Ill d 8/28/1896 Henry,Marshall Co Ill. bur Perkins Cem Bureau Co Ill
m 11/20/1856 Lydia Hamilton (chr 10or 11 only 7 kn)
2381 William E. Perkins (3 chr) 2382 James Edward Perkins (10 chr)
2383 Austin Eli Perkins (5 chr) 2384 Alvin Grant Perkins
2385 Samuel Preston Perkins (6 chr) 2386 Jennie Perkins
2387 Carrie Perkins m William Hobeck (4 chr)

239 Jesse J. Perkins b 6/7/1837 Bureau Co Ill d 4/7/1908 bur Greene Co Iowa Cooper Cem.
m Rebecca Ida Perkins(chr 5)
2391 George Madison Perkins m Bertha Walker
2392 Jesse Leon Perkins m Jennie Booth
2393 Mary Ella Perkins m Edward Gardner
2394 Infant d young
2395 Maude Amy Perkins b 7/18/1878d 10/10/1953m William Winey (2 chr)
2395-1 Wilma Winey b 6/24/1900 m 8/20/1921 Clyde L. Slininger
lives 1982 Box 108 Jefferson Iowa 50129
2395-2 Anthony Wayne Winey b 3/10/1902 m 12/6/1923 Marguerite Hamilton

23-10 Mary Emily Perkins b 7/26/1839 Bureau Co Ill m Charles Dodd 9/17/1857 Bureau Co Ill. he b 8/20/1823 d 12/28/1903 Jefferson Iowa(see also his name Gen 233)

23-11 Cirena Perkins b 3/8/1842 Bureau Co Ill d 6/4/1914 Putnam Ill
m 10/25/1860 to Jeremiah Drake he b 10/16/1838 Ohio d 4/6/1924 bur. Putnam Cem.

Descendants of Eli Sheridan Perkins (Gen. 347 Page 17)

He was the son of Timothy Perkins(Gen. 34 P. 16) who in turn was the son of Solomon Perkins (Gen. 3 Page 16,) who in turn was the son of Jabez Perkins (Gen. 2 Page 12) I will carry on the same generation number as is found on page 17) . Source 21)

347 Eli Sheridan Perkins

b 6/23/1873 Meadowcreek Whitley Co Ky
m Sarah Louise(Baca) Craig 7/3/1900 St Johns Az. she b 8/8/1875 Belen NM. dau of Juan Baca and Damacia Torrez, she first m Dr. S.M. Craig. she d 10/13/1962 Prescott Az. She had 3 children by first marriage to Dr. Craig.
d 9/23/1961 Prescott Az at Arizona Pioneers Home.

children of Eli Sheridan Perkins (5)

3471 Caroline Louise Perkins b 6/7/1901 Phoenix Az d 10/31/1915 of quick silver poisoning at Humboldt Az bur Crown King Cem.

3472 Benjamin Brodie Perkins b 3/4/1903 Arizona m Nita Timmins (Anita?)

3473 John Lincoln Perkins(gr father of Cathy Perkins Hollingshead)

b 9/22/1904 Williamsburg Ky(living 1978) m twice
(1)8/7/1932 Duncan Ar to Hazel Allie Boyd she b 10/10/1911 dau Henry Ernest Boyd and Mittie Eula Adrian
(2)m Lillie M. Helton 2/14/1962 N.M.
children (4 1 by 1st m and 3 by 2nd)

3473-1 1st m Gerald Allen Perkins b 11/15/1934 Phoenix Az
m (1) 5/20/1954 Wickenburg Az to Mary Louise Harpring she b 1/2/1937 dau William Robert Harpring and Lillian Lucile Newell.
(2) Robin Daniels
children(4)1st m

3473-11 Catherine Lee Perkins b 6/21/1955 Wickenburg Az.
m 9/12/1974 William Don Hollingshead he b 6/26/1946 at Brookville Pa.(author of Source 22)
3473-12 Cynthia Louise Perkins b 1/27/1957 Wickenburg Az
m 1/20/1973 to Conrado Ramon Williams who was b 10/2/1954 in Illinois
3473-13 Cheryl Lynn Perkins b 4/12/1958 Wickenburg Az
3473-14 Jeffrey Allen Perkins b 2/1/1961 Wickenburg Az.

3473-2 2nd m Peter Eugene Perkins b 1/13/1964 Phoenix Az
3473-3 Rex Allen Perkins b 8/15/1965 Comfort Tx
3473-4 Ierina Maria Perkins b 10/18/1968 Indianapolis Ind.

3474 Martha Josephine Perkins b 3/9/1912 Prescott Az d 9/1/1915 Humboldt Az acute indigestion

3475 Timothy Frederick Perkins b 2/25/1916 Los Angeles Ca. d 5/22/1971 Prescott Az bur Miller Valley Cem. auto accide

description of Sources

I have described my sources in the mss Genealogy And History Of One Branch of the Perkins Family In America Originating With Edward Perkins Immigrant To New Haven Conn before 1646.

This appendix is a part of that mss. But since this appendix is being sent seperately to some of my correspondence and to the Nebraska State Library, I will describe the sources pertaining to this part here, even though duplicated in the mss.

Source 13 Letter and information from Elsie Perkins Conner in 1978. Contained information as to the migration of Stephen Perkins(Gen. 152 P 5), of Timothy Perkins(Gen 21 P 12), and of Jesse Alvin Perkins(Gen 23 P. 12) All to Putname(now Bureau Co) Ill. From here many then went to Iowa and then Nebraska. Also exerpts from Reminiscences of Bureau County Illinois by Matson, 1872. Also information about the Perkins Cemetery there

Source 14 Copy of family bible records in the possession (1978) of Mart Perkins 10771 Black Mountain Rd Apt 42 San Diego Ca. 92126 (refers to Gen 154 P 5 of Revised Appendix N-O)

Source 15 Complete genealogical charts from Elsie Conner (Gen. 124-111 Revised App N-O Page 4) For Jesse Alvin Perkins (Gen. 1), Elijah Girton Perkins (Gen.12 Revised App. N-O P 2),William Roscoe Perkins (Gen 124 P. 3 Revised App N-O P 3),and Merlin Theo Perkins (Gen 124-11. P 4 Revised App. N-O)

Source 23 23A material received from Elsie Conner consisting of a copy of 10 pages of work done by Dow Perkins about the pre revolutionary pioneers in New Haven etc.
23B further confirming data as to the descendants of Jesse Alvin Perkins Gen 23 Page 12 or page 1 of this appendix)From Elsie Conner.

Source 21 Information from Cathy Perkins Hollingshead of Wickenburg Az about the descendants of Eli Sheridan Perkins (Gen. 347 Page 17 of my mss) This is included in part 2 of Revised App N-O Page 7

Source 29 Genealogical material supplied by Mili Morrow of Denver Co(Gen 1556-1 Appendix N-O Page 4) about the descendants of Jesse Alvin Perkins (Gen 23 P 12 of my mss and Gen 1 of Revised App N-O) This was in addition to the data in the other sources.

Source 30 Information sent January 1982 by Donald Perkins Ft Lauderdale Fla (Gen, 1557-1 Revised App N-O P 4) This corrected previous erroneous information that Jesse Alvin Perkins(Gen 23 P 12 my mss and Gen. 1 Revised App N-O) had a son Solomon Perkins. Instead I learned that that Solomon Perkins was a son of Timothy Perkins, a brother of Jesse Alvin. (See Timothy Gen. Gen. 21 P 12) ~~As a result I took that data out of Jesse Alvin's line and made a new appendix T to cover those decedents of Timothy (Gen 23) down to Darline Ruth(Gen. 2 1010-1~~ App T.

Name	Gen.No	Page
A		
Adcock,Orval	2325-9	6
Allen,Albert	2328	6
Allen,Charles	2328-1	6
Allen,Otto	2328-2	6
Allen,Austin	2328-3	6
Adrian,Mittie Eula(Perkins)	3473	8
B		
Boyles, Elens	2123	1
Boyles,James	2127	1
Brackin,Madge(Wherry)	2312-1	3
Braun,Matilda(Wherry)	2314-3	3
Ballard,Robin	2322-5	4
Brown,Jeremy	212-1010-1	2
Brown,Jessica	212-1010-1	2
Brown,Benjamin	212-1010-1	2
Butler,Mary Eliz.(Perkins)	235	6
Blackburn,Elizabeth(Perkins)	216	2
Beard,Mary(Samson)	2322-11	4
Beckert,Barbara(Dubois)	2324-112	5
Booth,Jennie (Perkins)	2392	7
Baca,Sarah Louise(Craig-Perkins)	347	8
Baca,Juan	347	8
Boyd,Juan	347	8
Boyd,Hazel Allie(Perkins)	3473	8
C		
Conrad,Margaret(Parker)	2311-10	3
Campbell,Nevada Sara(Wherry)	2312	3
Crooks,Charles W.	2312-5	3
Clopton,James Robert	2324-2	4
Conner,Hilton	2324-111	5
Colwell,Shirleen(Rath)	212-1010-1	2
Conner,Robert	2324-111	5
Conner,Russell	2324-111	5
Conner,Irene	2324-111	5
Craig, Dr. S.M.	347	8

Name	Gen.No	Page
D		
Dewey,William	2126	
Downey,Henrietta,Elizabeth (Wherry)	2314-3	
Daley,Margaret(Perkins)	232	
Dubois,Raphael(Ray)	2324-11	
Dubois,Judith(Paquin)	2324-111	
Dubois,Donald	2324-113	
Dubois,Steven	2324-112	
Dodd,Charles	233	
	23-10	
Drake,Jeremiah	23-11	
Daniels,Robbin(Perkins)	3473-1	
E		
Edmonds,Irma(Marble)	2324-11	
Embry,James	2324-113	
F		
Fletcher,Harvey	2322-4	
Fischback,Mary (Rath)	212-1010-1	
Feldt,Homer	2324-42	
Feldt,David	2324-42	
Flodine,Edward	2324-5	
Flodine,Leola (Lewis)	2324-51	
G		
Girton,Amy (Perkins)	23	
Giles,John Royal	2312-3	
Gant,Bert	2322-6	
Gardner,Edward	2393	

Name	Gen No	Page
H		
Haining, Agnes (Perkins)	212-10	1
Hunt, Leota (Wherry)	2314-4	4
Hanson, Anna (Perkins)	2324-4	4
Haas, Edward	2324-112	5
Haymaker, Kissandra (Perkins)	2325	5
Haymaker, Edward	2325	5
Hammer, Sophie (Haymaker)	2325	5
Herhan, Christine (Perkins)	2325-7	6
Hamilton, Lydia (Perkins)	238	7
Hoback, William	2387	7
Hamilton, Marguerite (Winey)	2395-2	7
Harmon, Peter	213	2

Harpring, Mary Eliz. (Perkins)	3473-1	8
Harpring, William Robert	3473-1	8
Hollingshead, William Donald	3473-11	8
I		
None		
J		
Johnson, Orval	212-1010	2
Johnson, Ruby Darline (Rath)	212-1010-1	2
Johnson, Bernice Elaine (Stock	212-1010-2	2
Johnson, Ralph Aldon	212-1010-3	2
Johnson, Wayne Ellis	212-1010-4	2
K		
King, Patsey (Perkins	212	1
Kessler, Clarence	2352-1	6
Kessler, Charles Franklin	2352-11	6
Kessler, Clark	2352-12	6
L		
Lucas, Jeremiah	212	1
Lyons, Harry	2311-6	3
Langdon, Anna Eliz. (Wherry)	2313	3
Limes, Elert	2322-5	4
Lewis, _____	2324-51	5
Long, Cassandra (Perkins)	214	2

Name	Gen No	P
Mc		
McCarver, William	2324-1	
McDonald, Thomas	215	
M		
Moore, Nellie (Parker(	2311-3	
Meakin, Charlotte (Parker)	2311-9	
Marble, Rachel (Perkins)	2324-9	
Marble, Rena Amanda (Perkins)	2324-11	
Marble, Henry	2324-11	
Morrow, William Carl	2325-6	
Morrow, Robert	2325-61	
Morrow, Mili	2325-61	
N		
Neal, Mary (Wherry)	232	

Newell, Lillian Lucille (Harpring)	3473-1	
O		
None		
P		
Parker		
- Rev. John F.M.	2311	
-William Simeon	2311-1	
-Emma Lovella	2311-2	
-James Ezra "Ed"	2311-3	
-Mary Velona (Sample)	2311-4	
-Walter Campbell	2311-5	
-Anna Maude (Lyons)	2311-6	
-John Wherry	2311-7	
-Leslie Garfield	2311-8	
-Perry Gilbert	2311-9	
-Lowell Everett	2311-10	
P(other than Perkins)		
Poppins, Thelma (Wherry)	2314-7	
Porter, Minnie Ada (Perkins)	2353	
Paquin, Jerry	2324-411	
Paquin, Mark	2324-411	
Paquin, Tracy	2324-411	
Paquin, Stephanie	2324-411	5

Name	Gen No	Page
Perkins		
A		
- Alma Nancy	212-105	2
- Alice May (Clopton)	2324-2	4
- Alberta Elaine (Spady)	2325	6
- Alvin Baker	2351	6
- Alvin	236	7
- Alexander Marion	237	7
- Alvin	238	7
- Austin Eli	2383	7
- Alvin Grant	2384	7
-		
B		
- Bertha Ellen	2324-7	5
- Beatrice Ilene(Fiedler)	2325-8	6
———		
- Benjamin Brodie	3472	8
C		
- Clara Matilda(Reed)	2352	6
- Cynthia (Perkins)	213	2
- Charles Howard	2354	7
- Carrie(Hobeck)	2387-7	7
- Cirena(Drake)	23-11	7
———		
- Caroline Louise	3471	8
- Catherine Lee(Hollingshead)	3473-11	8
- Cynthia Louise(Williams)	3473-12	8
- Cheryl Lynn	3473-13	8
D		
- Dora Jane	212-107	2
- David Miller	2325	5
- Donald D	2325-71	6

Name	Gen No	P
Perkins		
E		
- Edith Grace	212-109	
- Elizabeth	219-3	
- Elijah Girton	232	
- Ellis Edward	2324-4	
- Evelyn(Dubois)	2324-41	
- Elsie May(Conner)	2324-111	
- Edwin Elijah	2325-3	
- Emily Ann(Allen)	2328	
- Elijah Madison	232-10	
- Ethel Vera(Perkins)	2553-1	
———		
- Eli Sheridan	347	
F		
- Florence Eleanor	2324-8	
- Frederic Elijah	2324-10	
- Frank H.	2325-4	
- Francis Alvin	2329	
G		
- Grace Fay(Morrow)	2325-6	
- George Madison	2391	
———		
- Gerald Allen	3473-1	
H		
none		
I		
- Irma Isabel (Haas)	2324-112	
- Ivan Gaylord	2325-7	

Name	Gen No	Page
Perkins		
J		
- Jesse Alvin	23	3
- Jesse	2122	1
- John M	2128	1
- Jesse F	212-102	2
- Johnnie Ernest	212-106	2
- Jesse J	218	3
- Jesse	2323	4
- John Herman	2324-3	4
- Jesse Madison	2324-6	5
- James Girton	2326	6
- John Wherry	2327	6
- Jabez Madison	235	6
- James Edward	2382	7
- Jennie	2386	7
- Jesse J	239	7
- Jesse L	2392	7
———		
- John Lincoln	3473	8
- Jeffrey Allen	3473-14	8
K		
None		
L		
- Lydia Beulah	212-101	2
- Louisa Alice	212-104	2
- Louis P	2353-3	7
M		
- Mary Ann(VanPhasen)	2124	1
- Melinda(Boyles-Lucas)	2127	1
- Matilda	2129	1
- Amy Mary	212-103	2
- Myrtle Olive(Johnson)	212-1010	2
- Martha	212-11	2
- Martin [illegible]	2141	2
- Martha Jane(McDonald)	215	2
- M A (female)	217	2
- Malinda(Wherry)	231	3
- Mary Amy	2321	4
- Margaret(Samson)	2322	4
- Mary Eva(McCarver)	2324-1	4
- Minnie Gertrude(Flodine)	2324-5	5
- Merlin Theo	2324-11	5
- Mart	2354-1	7
- Maude Amy(Winey)	2395	7
-Mary Ella(Gardner)	2393	7
- Mary Emily(Dodd)	23-10	7
- Martha Josephine	3474	8

Name	Gen No	Pa
Perkins		
N		
- Nancy (Roth)	211	1
- Nancy(Boyles)	2123	1
- Nancy	2325-31	6
- Nancy Mahala	234	6
- Nettie A(Perry)	2353-4	7
O		
none		
P		
- Preston Girton	2353	8
———		
- Peter Eugene	3473-2	8
Q		
None		
R		
- Rebecca	2125	1
- Rebecca(Harmon)	213	2
- Rosalie Ruth(Embry)	2324-113	5
- Rebecca Ida(Perkins)	239	7
———		
- Rex Allen	3473-3	8
S		
- Solomon	212	1
- Susan(Dewey)	2126	1
- Solomon	212-12	2
- Sophie E.	2325-2	6
- Sara Matilda(Wherry-Dodd)	233	6
- Samuel Preston	2385	7

Name	Gen No	Page
Perkins		
T		
-Timothy	21	1
-Timothy Franklin	212-10	1
-Timothy L.	214	2

- Terina Marie	3473-4	8
- Timothy Frederick	3475	8
V		
- Vesta Lulu	2325-1	6
W		
- William	2121	1
- William Robert	212-108	2
- William	216	2
- William Roscoe	2324	4
Wanda (Feldt)	2324-42	5
William David	2324-9	5
- William Jay	2325-5	6
- Wilma Pauline(Adcock)	2325-9	6
- Walter L	2353-1	7
- William E	2381	7
-		
XYZ		
None		
End of Perkins		
R		
Roth,Leonard	211	1
Rath,Maurice	212-1010-1	2
Rath,Clifford	212-1010-1	2
Rath,Vicki(Brown)	212-1010-1	2
Rath,Tricia	212-1010-1	2
Rath,Lance	212-1010-1	2
Rath,Brenda	212-1010-1	2
Rath,Bernard	212-1010-1	2
Rath,Danny	212-1010-1	2
Rath,Randy	212-1010-1	2
Rath,Gary	212-1010-1	2
Rath,Clayton	212 -1010-1	2
Rossito,Mary(Johnson)	212-1010-1	2

Name	Gen No
Rich,Jeanette Matilda(Wherry)	2314
Russ,James	2322-10
Reed,Charles Clark	2352
Reed,Angenettie(Kessler)	2352-1
Reed,Violet	2352-2
Reed,Charles Madison	2352-3
Reed,Abner Clark	2352-4
Reed,Clara	2352-5
Reed,Bertha	2352-6
Reed,Myrtle	2352-7
Reed,Harry Blaine	2352-8
Reed,Harrison	2352-81
Reed,Maxine	2352-82
Reed,Calvin	2352-83
Reed, Janice	2352-84
S	
Stock,William	212-1010-2
Sample,Louis	2311-4
Shearman,Matthew	2322-2
Sprouse,Mary (Samson)	2322-7
Spiker,Florence (Samson)	2322-8
Swaney,Jane (Thompson)	2324
Straube,Flora(Perkins)	2324-3
Shoemaker,Kathryn Melda(Perkins)	2325-3
Spady,John	2325-10
Smith,Stella(Perkins)	2353-3
Slininger,Clyde L.	2395-1
Samson	
- Henry Lucas	2322
- Elijah Francis	2322-1
- Rachel Emily(Shearman)	2322-2
- William Madison	2322-3
- Mary Cordelia(Fletcher)	2322-4
- Carrie Nevada(Ballard-Limes)	2322-5
- Vida Viola(Gant)	2322-6
- James Van Buren	2322-7
- Jesse Wherry	2322-8
- Lettie	2322-9
- Vesta Lulu (Russ)	2322-10
- Guy Morton	2322-11
T	
Thompson,Mary Isabella(Perkins)	2324
Thompson,John	2324

Torrez, Damacia(Baca)	347
Timmans,Anita (Perkins	3472
U	
None	

ame	Gen No	Page
V		
VanPhasen,	2124	1
Verbeck,Kathryn(Rath)	212-1010-1	2
W		
Wherry		
- Mary Ann (Parker)	2311	3
- John Jr	2312	3
- John "Elder"	231	3
- William Alvin	2312-1	3
- Joseph Campbell	2312-2	3
- Winona Wilmouth(Giles)	2312-3	3
- Jesse Garfield	2312-4	3
- Viola May(Crooks)	2312-5	3
- James Frank	2312-6	3
- Jesse Perkins	2313	3
- Guy L.	2313-1	3
- James B	2313-2	3
- James Madison	2314	3
- John Edgar	2314-1	3
- Carrie Adell	2314-2	3
- Charles Austin	2314-3	3
- Earl Willis	2314-4	4
- Felosa Elfina	2314-5	4
- Mary Amy Serena	2314-6	4
- James William	2314-7	4
- Jeanette Avelyn	2314-8	4
- Sarah	2315	4
- William	232	4
- Rachel (Perkins)	232	4
- William Jr	233	6
W		
Wallace,Lena (Parker)	2311-8	3
Wharton,Bessie (Wherry)	2312-4	3
Wheeler,Atha (Wherry)	2314-1	3
Weatherby,Lillie(Samson)	2322-3	4
Williams,Violet(Perkins)	2324-10	5
Winey,William	2395	7
Walker,Bertha(Perkins)	2391	7
Winey,Wilma(Slininger)	2395-1	7
Winey,Anthony Wayne	2395-2	7

Williams, Conrado Ramon	3473-12	8
XYZ		
None		

JUDGE PAUL M. PERKINS
CARROLL COUNTY, RETIRED
5269 LYNN ROAD N.E.
MINERVA, OH 44657
AC 216-895-4501

Carroll County
Court of Common Pleas
Carrollton, Ohio 44615

Paul M. Perkins, Judge

To my McDade relatives:

I am enclosing a revision of my Appendix R, about Blossom's family. I did most of this revision before Blossom and I left for an Iowa vacation late in June. . While there I checked further into the Clarence Elliott and Ophelia Ackerman story in Iowa census records, and in Eldora and Ackley Iowa.

As you can see in new pages10 and 11 I have pushed the known generations back one more.

It was on our returning from this happy vacation that Blossom had her two strokes and died July 10,1982 in Iowa City. But I wanted to complete this in her honor

I have suggested where the story can be further pursued and I hope it will be.

I am typing this through my tears because my loss is so huge, but I know that in time the memories will fill the void.

Thanks to the McDades, the Elliotts, the Hennebergers, and the Ackermans for such a wonderful person as Blossom.

July 31,1982

Judge Paul M. Perkins (retired)
5269 Lynn Rd. N.E.
Minerva, Ohio 44657

The McDade Family

Introduction

This appendix is a part of my Perkins family history manuscript and tells the story of the family of my wife Blossom McDade Perkins.(See Page 25 of the mss) It will be sent as a seperate article to members of her family.

Sources are (1) notes of Edwin C. McDade,her father (2) work done by Scott McDade, her nephew (3) much information gathered in a trip to Hagerstown Md in the fall of 1981 (4) census records seen in Seattle and Cleveland (5) information from a professional genealogist Chris Ramsey,1206 Oak Hill Ave,Hagerstown Md 21740,whom I employed for further work. All this has been gathered into Source 28 in the Source Book of the Perkins manuscript.

Family tradition says that an ancestor came to America from Ulster about 1800. At this time that cannot be verified. Mr. Ramsey found no county naturalizations from 1790 on. Lancour's Bibliography of Ship's Passenger Lists,1538-1825 lists no McDades. Teppers Passengers to America list no McDades before 1800. I have not followed this further.

In the first edition of this Appendix I had to deduce the chain of ancestors from a complicated set of facts. For example, I said Walter McDade (Gen 2) was probably the father of Charles McDade (Gen 3). Mr. Ramsey found the baptismal record of Charles plainly showing that his father was Walter. Even though my Holmesnian deductions were correct, I can skip all that in the revised version. I start with the earliest known ancestor as Generation 1.

1 Charles McDade
b c 1760-1765 (over 45 in 1810 census) (Washington Co Md,Hagerstown)
d c 1810-1820 (In 1800 and 1810 census. not in 1790 or 1820 census)(no estate rec)
m unk Elizabeth ca 1788 (assume 20 at time of marriage) (no marr rec)
she b c 1768 d 2/10/1842 Wash Co Md (gravestone says 74 at death). Ramsey could not identify her. But the accounting in the estate of Thomas McDade identifies her as his mother.(See Gen 14 P 3)

identification of Charles (1) as the true ancestor

Facts drawn from the 1800 and 1810 census are consistent with the known facts. The only McDade in Washington Co Md in 1800 was Charles McDade,listed as family head.

1800 Census	1810 census	known family name	born	Gen No
male 26-45	male over 45	Charles (father)	1760-1765	1
female 26-45	female 26-45	Elizabeth(mother)	1768	1
male under 10	male 10-16	Walter	c 1798	11
male under 10	male 10-16	William	1800	12
female under 10	female 10-16	Mary (Downey)	unk	13
	male under 10	Thomas	1807	14
	male under 10			
	male under 10			
	female under 10	Elizabeth(Jones) ?	unk	15
	female under 10	Female(Frankenberry?)	unk	16
	a free person *			

* The presence of a person not a dependent on Charles may mean that more than one person was in the household of Charles McDade (1). From these census facts it seems almost certain that Charles (1) was the true ancestor . The McDades in Md in 1790 census were two Daniel McDades in Montgomery Co. Two John McDades in Montgomery. Two Patricks and a Phillip in Montgomery. And a Neal McDade in Harford. Montgomery is near Washington DC and Harford near Baltimore. In 1790 no McDades in Wash Co, which would be frontier land west. I have no idea who these McDades were.

Revised July 1982

Children of Charles McDade (probable 8. 6 known)

11 Walter McDade (known gr gr grandfather of Blossom McDade Perkins)
b ca 1798. (See Gen. 2 Page 4)

12 William McDade
b 1800 (gravestone says age 48)
d 3/17/1848 Wash Co Md. bur Riverview Cem(Cem Records Vol 1 P 271)
m Catherine Barnes Wsh Co 2/25/1826 (Marr Records)
she b 1804 (gravestone says age 45 and widow of William McDade)
she d 12/22/1849 Wash Co Md (Cem Rec Vol 1 P. 271). Hagerstown is in Wsh Co.

his estate D without a will. No children. final accounting of his estate shows his heirs at law, these being the same as the heirs at law of his brother Thomas McDade (Gen 14),who also died without children and unmarried. (See Final account in Source 28 from Hall of Records,Annapolis Md.)It is from these two accounts that I get the names of the children of Charles McDade (1).

her estate Catherine McDade died in 1849. She had a will. (See PC in Source 28). First it proves that she and William had no children. She leaves her property to her neice Margaret Frankenberry, thus proving there was a female McDade who married Samuel Frankenberry, leaving 5 Frankenberry children. That female would have been a sister of Catherine's husband William. As an alternate devisee, she leaves her property to the children of Mary Downey, her sister in law, thus proving that Mary McDade Downey was a sister of her husband William.

his property Between 1830 and 1843 William McDade by 3 deeds acquired about 15 acres of land in Wash Co Md. This is the same 15 acres which later in 1849 and 1850 the heirs at law of William McDade deeded to his widow Catherine McDade. I have copies of 2 of those deeds in Source 28. The 2 deeds from the Frankenberry children to Catherine are summarized by Chris Ramsey in his letter of June 3,1982 (No),also in Source 28. The significance of these deeds is that the grantors are the same as the heirs at law listed in the final accountings filed in the estates of William McDade (12) and Thomas McDade (14) These heirs at law would also be the children of Charles McDade (1) surviving in 1849 and 1850.

13 Mary McDade
b unk d unk. m Peter Downey. Ramsey found no marr rec 1799-1812 either in public records or available church records. He reported Downey family to be in the Co but could find no land or cem records for Peter Downey or Mary McDade Downey. Yet they were known to be alive according to the will of Catherine McDade (Gen 12) in 1849 and identified in that will as Catherine's sister in law. They had children but names and number are unk.

In the original version of App R I had placed Mary McDade Downey as a sister of Charles McDade (3). This is a change.

14 Thomas McDade
b 7/28/1807 Wash Co Md d 2/3/1841 (Vol 5 P 77 Cem Rec)
never marr.
probate record. no will. Final account shows his heirs at law who are the same as those of his brother William McDade(Hall of Records Annapolis Vol 12 Pages 522-523. copies in Source 28)

15 Female McDade (Frankenberry)
b after 1800 (probably one of the females under 10 in 1810 census)
d c before 1841(no cem rec. but in the estates of Thomas and William McDade in 1841 and 1849 the heirs at law of the Frankenberrys are listed)
m Samuel Frankenberry (no marr rec in Wash Co Md) probably m in Huntingdon Co Pa at Shirleysburg Pa, an adjoining Co to Washington Co Md. (Suggested by Chris Ramsey Letter No Source 28) Confirmed in part by Pa census records for 1840 see at the Western Reserve Historical Society in Cleveland June 1982. Samuel Frankenberry listed there in 1840. Samuel d before 1841

children (5) (from estates of Thomas and William McDade their uncles)

151 William Frankenberry
152 Edward Frankenberry
153 Catherine Frankenberry
154 Elizabeth Frankenberry
155 Margaret Frankenberry

16 Elizabeth McDade (Jones)
b c after 1800 (female under 10 in 1810 census)
d c after 1850 (was grantor in a deed that year.(See P 4 not grantor,heir)
m Thomas B Jones(no rec Wash Co,Ramsey) (There was a Thomas B. Jones in Worcester Co, a sailor, prob not our person)
children unk

17-18 2 males under 10 listed in 1810 census. They could have died young or have been children of other family members since another adult is listed in the 1810 census of Charles's household.

This completes what is known of the children of Charles McDade (1)

Details of final accounts of the estates of Thomas McDade and William McDade

Heirs's Names.	Thomas d 1841	William d 1848
Elizabeth McDade(mother of Thomas)	1/7	
Charles McDade	1/7	1/5 of 1/2
Walter McDade	1/7	1/5 of 1/2
William McDade	1/7	
Mary Downey(Mrs Peter)	1/7	1/5 of 1/2
Elizabeth Jones(Mrs. Thomas B)	1/7	1/5 of 1/2
heirs of Samuel Frankenberry	1/7	
William Frankenberry		1/5 of 1/5 of 1/2
Edward Frankenberry		1/5 of 1/5 of 1/2
Elizabeth Frankenberry		1/5 of 1/5 of 1/2
Catherine Frankenberry		1/5 of 1/5 of 1/2
Margaret Frankenberry		1/5 of 1/5 of 1/2
Catherine McDade(widow of William)		1/2
References Hall of Records (Source 28)	Vol 12 P 522	Vol 15 Pages 417-419

Significance of these accounts

First, it is from Thomas's account that we learn the given name of his mother Elizabeth, wife of Charles (1). Second, we know by the deeds discussed in the next section that Charles in these accounts was Charles (3), a nephew, who could only be an heir at law if his father Walter (2) was already dead in 1841.

Therefore, the Walter McDade listed as an heir at law in these accounts and as a grantor in the deeds could not be the father of Charles (3), the Walter (2) but a brother of Charles (3). Of course, there is a discrepancy in the percentage, which I cannot account for. But I am certain of one thing: almost universally in the laws of intestate descent (no will) a son does not inherit from his uncle if the son's father is living.

From this I have concluded that the Walter, heir at law above, is not the father of Charles (3) but his brother.

Deeds to Catherine, William's widow, in 1848 and 1849

When William McDade (12) died in 1848 half his estate went to his wife Catherine. But in 3 deeds the owners of the other half deeded her the 15 acres which William had owned when he died. In her will after Catherine died she left everything to her neice Margaret Frankenberry. (See Page 2) Margaret was probably the youngest because in the 1850 Wash Co census she is listed alone, age 17

1. Deed Vol IN3-48 Page 744 (copy Source 28) to Catherine McDade

   grantors: Walter McDade(apparently unmarried. signs by mark)
   Charles McDade and Ann his wife(Charles signs Ann by mark)
   Mary Downey and husband Peter Downey(both sign their names)

2. Deed Vol INS-3 Pages 748-749(Ramsey letter No Source 28)

   grantors: Edward S. Frankenberry, no wife
   William H. Frankenberry and Susan his wife
   both of Wash Co Md

3 Deed July 12,1849 (no volume listed. also Ramsey letter)

   grantors: Elizabeth Frankenberry and Catherine Frankenberry
   residents of Shirleysburg, Huntingdon Co Pa.

Apparently Elizabeth McDade Jones did not sign off. And Margaret Frankenberry was a minor and ultimate benificiary anyhow.

Other census facts about two Walter McDades

There are two Walter McDades in Wash Co Md in the 1850 census. Walter (Index P 012 Williams) is listed alone age 50, laborer. Therefore he could not be the brother of Charles (3), whose father Walter (2) did not marry until 1819. I have already given my reasons for concluding that Walter (2) was already dead.

The other Walter (Index Page 038 Williams) I could not find on the page indicated in the index. I had no time in Cleveland to look through the entire micro film role.

Other McDades in Wash Co Md in 1850 census

1. Charles McDade (024 2nd Subdivision. could not find in Cleveland)(not Charles (3)
2. Samuel McDade (293 1st District)
3. The two Walters listed above.

Revised July 1982

2 Walter McDade (From Gen 11 Page 2)
b ca 1798 (assume 21 at time of marriage)
d ca before 1841 (prob died before death of his brother Thomas in 1841(Gen 14 P 3)
m Mary (Polly) Wolford Wash Co Md 11/10/1819(Wash Co Records)(Source 28)
no probate or burial record of either in Wash Co Md
children (prob 2) (if there had been others,would they not also have signed the dee

21 Charles McDade (See Gen 3 below this page)
b 2/24/1823 in Wash Co Md

22 Walter McDade
b unk d unk children unk

(Note: in the original version I had placed Mary McDade Downey as a child of Walter (3). That placement is changed. (See Gen 13 Page 2)

3 Charles McDade
b 2/24/1823 Wash Co Md (Bap in St Johns Evangelical Lutheran Church April 1823. church record Vol 2 from Chris Ramsey shows his father Walter and mother Polly)
d 8/23/1885 Hagerstown Md Wash Co(Cem Record Vol 6 P 91)
m Anne Line Hagerstown Md 12/15/1847
she b 2/23/1828 d 4/12/1905 bur Hagerstown Md (Cem Rec Vol 6 P 91)

She dau of John Line who d in Wash Co Md before 1857. John Line had 6 children (1) Susan Line m Jacob Warrenfelder (2) Anne Line McDade (3) Jacob Line (4)George Line (5) Henry Line (6) Martin Line. (See Deed Vol INS3-57 P 374. cc Source 28)

migration. Sometime after his marriage in Hagerstown in 1847 he went with his family to then Berkely Co Va(now West Va) which adjoins Wash Co Md. In the 1850 census he is listed as head of family, age 27, with his wife Anne,age 21 and 1 son Martin, age 1. The ages are correct. Sometime after 1850 he moved back to Wash Co and bought an 80 acre farm 2 miles west of Hagerstown. It can be seen from present IS 40 and still is a working farm. Here he carried on his trade of a shoemaker and farmed. Scott McDade got pictures of this farm some years ago.

Will.(Will Rec G P 401 cc in Source 28) signed in 1881. It is verification of the names of his children. It is interesting for other reasons. He arranged for his son Harland to continue to farm, and after 4 years to have the first shot at buying it by paying off the others. Price $75 an acre. He provided that his daughter Ida Salllie, then married, should have her share to herself,with no control by her husband. This illustrates that then for the most part,women could not own property seperately. It was controlled by their husbands. Now no longer true in law. He also kept track of what his children borrowed and provided that any amount owing should be an advancement against their share. He put down the amounts owing at the time he made the will. Blossom's grandfather Elmer Wolford owed him $1000 in 1881, probably a college debt.

children (9))(In the original version I had 10 but had misplaced Edith Long)

31 Martin Randolph McDade
b 10/20/1848 Berkely Co Va d age 10 1/23/1858 prob Wash Co Md. bur Rose Hill Cem (Wash Co Cem Rec Vol 6 P 91)

32 William Emory McDade (was in lumber business)
b 10/16/1850 Hagerstown Md
d 12/24/1918 Wash Co Md(Cem Rec Vol 6 P 113
m Sara H _____ she b 9/3/1850 d 11/20/1920
children(1)
321 Myra L. McDade b 6/3/1877 d 12/13/1955 never m

(children of Charles McDade (3) continued)

33 John Franklin McDade
b 12/13/1852 Hagerstown Md. left home as a young man, never returned and never wrote or was heard of again.

34 Ida Sallie McDade (Hay)
b 12/7/1855 Hagerstown Md
d the 1940's Pittsburgh Pa.
m Willis G. Hay 11/7/1878 Hagerstown Md.he b 10/14/1851 Somerset Co Pa. d 5/8/1922 Pittsburg Pa. (nothing further is known of his parents or bros and sisters)
children (2)
341 Zulu M. Hay
b 1/9/1880 Hagerstown Md d 2/5/1892 same(Cem Rec Vol 6 P 91 says d 1899. Dr. Bruce Glotfelty says 1892) never m
342 Edna Anna Hay(Glotfelty)
b 12/25/1882 Hagerstown Md d 9/15/1956 Pittsburgh Pa.
m Webster Bruce Glotfelty 10/4/1904 at Hagerstown Md
children(3)
3421 Edwin Hay Glotfelty (dentist)
b 3/16/1907 (lives 340 Lincoln Ave Pittsburgh Pa)
m Helen Watters 4/29/1941 children: (4)
3421-1 Edwin Hay Glotfelty II
3421-2 John Todd Glotfelty
3421-3 David Kent Glotfelty
3421-4 Mark Allison Glotfelty
3422 Charles Webster Glotfelty (dentist)
b 1/15/1909 m Eleanor Christine Lang 9/26/1935 1 child:
3422-1 Walter Lang Glotfelty
3423 Webster Bruce Glotfelty Jr (Dentist)
b 3/13/1917 m Sarah Elizabeth VanKirk 2/25/1950. lives:1982 at 128 Eade Ave,Glenshaw Pa 15116. children: (2)
3423-1 Richard Bruce Glotfelty
3423-2 Robert Joel Glotfelty

35 Elmer Wolford McDade (gr father of Blossom McDade Perkins)
b 10/16/1857 (See Gen 4 Page 7)

36 Estella Magdeline McDade(Shiffler)
b 1/2/1860 d unk (not shown in Cem records)
m Silas Shiffler children (6)
361 Anna Shiffler
b 1882 m Landon Kerney,Greencastle Pa. kn child:
3611 Jimmie Kerney
362 Walter Shiffler b unk d unk his children (6)
3621 Louise Shiffler 3622 Elden Shiffler 3623 Kerney Shiffler
3624 Alice Shiffler 3625 Martha Shiffler 3626 Balt Shiffler
363 Mable Shiffler m Anderson. children unk
364 Louise Shiffler
365 Guy Shiffler

37 Charles Webster McDade (a doctor)
b 10/28/1861 d unk, perhaps in Canada
m (1) name unk also a doctor (2) Mary _____ another doctor
children (2 1 by each marriage)
371 Jane McDade
d young after her mother's death. Charles (37) blamed her death on his 2nd wife's treatment as a doctor.
372 Lucille McDade
b 1894 d in the 1960's

(Children of Charles McDade (3) continued)

38 Louisa Jane McDade
b 7/24/1864 d 9/24/1865 (Cem Rec Vol 6 Page 91)

39 Harland (Harlan) Edgar McDade
b 3/6/1866 Hagerstown Md d (Cem Rec 6 Page)
m Loutie _____ she b 5/11/1866 d Wash Co Md (Cem Rec 6 Page 91)
children (2)
391 Grace McDade (Hoch)
b unk m H.K. Hoch known child:
Rollie Hoch 3911 b 1911. still lives in Hagerstown Md
392 Edith McDade
b unk m Harry Long children (2)
3921 Hilton Long b 1913 3922 Jane Long b 1919
Harland stayed on the farm.

4 Elmer Wolford McDade (Blossom McDade Perkins's paternal grandfather)
b 10/16/1857 Hagerstown Md d 1940 Des Moines Iowa.
m (1) Mary Elizabeth Henneberger (McDade)
she b 4/10/1858 Hagerstown Md d 5/2/1887 Boone Iowa (Miscarriage)
bur. Hagerstown Md (Cem Rec 6 P 128) m 9/7/1881 Hagerstown Md

she dau of George W. Henneberger b 1821 d 11/24/1858 and Anna Brazier (b 1828 d 1906) Other children of George Henneberger were (1) Rebecca Henneberger (2) Alice Henneberger (3) John D. Henneberger d young (4) Brazier Henneberger. He was an alcoholic after the Civil War, living sometimes with his sister Mary Elizabeth in Iowa and then drifting off again.

Blossom has a picture of her about 1880 wearing cameos. Blossom has those cameos.

(2) Grace Martin(McDade)
b 4/9/1873 d 1956 marr 1891 she b Illinois.
children (3) first two first marr.

41 Edwin Charles McDade (Blossom's father) (See Gen 5 Page 8)
b 6/4/1882

42 Louie Elmer McDade
b 7/28/1884 d 12/20/1888 scarlet fever. bur Hagerstown Md (Cem Rec 6 P 121)
Louie's uncle, the Dr. Charles McDade (Gen 37) had started a medical practice in Bedford Iowa where Louie died. Elmer felt his brother was not properly treating Louie and secrelty got some new medicine, but it was too late. Charles later moved to Minnesota and then to Canada.

43 Paul McDade
b 10/1/1893 m Rachel Hadder she b 10/14/1895 Mitchelville Iowa. he b Clarinda Iowa he is a retired Methodist minister living (1982) 206 N 5th Indianola Iowa 50125.
children (2)
431 Dorothy McDade (Johns)
b 2/11/1922 m Robert S. Johns. live(1982)707 Cathy Lane Mt Prospect Ill
children(3)
4311 Robert L. Johns b 1946 4312 Marcia Jane Johns b 9/24/1949 m Horvath
4313 Rebecca Jean Johns b 12/16/1950 m Robert Keen he b 11/2/1946
432 Elmer Franklin McDade
b 5/25/1925 m Janice Lou Houghton Oct 1952. lives(600 Sand Dr Ukiah Ca)
4321 Jennifer Gould McDade b 1/23/1954 4322 Susan Rachel McDade b 9/1/195
4323 Scott Martin McDade b 11/10/1958 4324 Martha Palmer McDade b 1/11/1
4325 Nancy Peters McDade b 7/29/1963

Elmer's life

He went to Dickenson College and Seminary and became a Methodist minister. Date of graduation unknown. But his entire ministry was spent in Iowa where he moved just after his marriage in Hagerstown Md in 1881. A partial list of the towns where he lived- Altoona, Bedford, Clarinda, Boone, and Atlantic Iowa. He retired to Des Moines where Blossom and I visited him about 1938 . His second wife was always called Mama Grace. We have a photograph of a Dr. Charles Little, a seminary professor. He taught Elmer Church History at Dickinson, and also had the same subject at Garrett in Evanston Ill for Elmer's son Charles. He baptized Blossom when she was born in Evantson Illinois.

Edwin Charles McDade (father of Blossom McDade Perkins)
b 6/4/1882 at Altoona Iowa. d 1/10/1971 Lincoln Neb. bur Wyoka Cem Lincoln.
m (1) Bertha Mae Elliott 1905
she b 10/8/1885 Ackley Iowa dau of Clarence M. Elliott and Ophelia Ackerman
(see Page 7 this Appendix for more about her parents and sisters)
she d 2/3/1951 Lincoln Neb. bur same cem as Edwin.
(2) Vivian Brawley 1952 she lives 4000 Normal Blvd Lincoln Neb 68506
children (4) (all first marr)

51 Jeanette McDade (DeWolf)
b 6/15/1906 Red Oak Iowa. lives 1982, 607 Cedar Street,Reinbeck Iowa 50669
m Don DeWolf
he b 1/25/1903 d 1980
children (2. adopted)

511 William DeWolf
b 5/3/1936 m Carol lives Waterloo,Iowa . children (3)
5111 Sherman Scott DeWolf b 3/17/1959
5112 Russell Ray DeWolf b 9/3/1961
5113 Diana DeWolf b 11/30/1962
512 Betsy DeWolf (Sealman)
b 1/25/1939 lives Woodinville Wash.
(children (4)
5121 Susy Sealman 5122 Cindy Sealman 5123 Tammy Sealman
5124 Marvin Sealman

52 Blossom McDade (See Gen 6 below and Gen 7 Page 25 of Perkins genealogy)
b 12/14/1908

53 Margaretta McDade (Shriver)
b 12/7/1909 Evanston Ill d Feb 1973 Hastings Nebraska.
m Lester Shriver Hastings Neb. children (2):
531 Edwin C. Shriver,once lived 431 N 56th St Lincoln Neb 68504
532 David Shriver,once lived 5109 Franklin Street,Omaha Neb 68104

54 Edwin E. McDade
b 10/1/1912 Harlan Iowa m Delphine Graham. lives(1982) Box 903 Seahurst Wa 98062
children (3)
541 Graham Edwin McDade decd m Bonnie Graham(no relation) child:
5411 Garth McDade
542 Scott McDade
b 12/5/1945 m 1981 Frances Whiting lives (1982) 398 Upper Mountain Rd
Montclair NJ 07043 no children
543 Sandy McDonald McDade
b 1/9/1952 m Chris Jacobi live(1982 945 West Sunset Way,Issaquah Wash 98027
child
5431 Megan Elizabeth McDade b 9/29/1980

Life and career of Edwin Charles McDade (5)

Like his father before him, he was a Methodist minister. He began even before he had receive his divinity degree. Graduated from Cornell College, in Mt Vernon Iowa, after his marriage in 1905 he served on the Red Oak circuit in 1905,New Market Iowa in 1906 and Lombard Illinois in 1910 when he was also attending Garrett Bibilical Institute at Evanston Illinois. Then Harlan Iowa,1912,Nevada Iowa in 1914, Clear Lake in 1917, Cherookee 1918, Webster City in 1923, Fort Dodge District Superintendent in 1925, Hastings Nebraska in 1930, Beatrice Nebraska Superintendent in 1930, field agent for Bryan Memorial Hospital,Lincoln,Neb. beginning in 1939. Later he became Superintenden of the same hospital and directed large additions to it. He retired from that positio in 1955

6 Blossom McDade (From Gen. 52 P 8)
b 12/14/1908 Evanston Ill
d 7/10/1982 Iowa City Iowa while on vacation of a stroke bur Pleasant Grove Methodist Cemetery,Arrow Road,Carroll Co Ohio
m Paul M. Perkins 6/12/1935 at Alliance, Ohio,now a retired Common Pleas Judge at 5269 Lynn Rd NE Minerva, Ohio 44657.
her children and grandchildren: (4)

61 Victorine Mae Perkins (Trammell)
b 3/2/1939 Canton, Ohio m James Trammell 6/23/1962 at Canton, Ohio
live 1982: 5442 S Cedar Street,Littleton Col. 80120. James teaches biology at Arapahoe Community College and Vickey teaches part time.
children: (3)

611 Scott Trammell b 3/21/1966 612 James Trammell b 3/21/1966 twins
613 David Trammell b 12/31/1970

62 Blossom Gay Perkins (Shaw)
b 11/12/1940 at Canton, Ohio m Jay Shaw at Pittsburgh Pa. He from Hayes Center Neb. They live 309 Windsor Drive, Iowa City Iowa 52240. She is a writer and they both operated the Iowa City Vending Company
children (2)

621 Eric Fielding Shaw b 6/12/1965 Pittsburgh Pa
622 Alisa Elliott Shaw b 7/28/1975 Iowa City Iowa

63 Paul Grant Perkins
b 1/25/1943 at Canton, Ohio m Eva Bowman at Pittsburgh Pa. she dau of John Bowman and Rose Berghane of Riegelsville,Bucks Co, Pa.
they live (1982) 2330 NE 92nd Street,Seattle Wa. 98115. She is a writer and he is in the Rehabilitation Department of University and Harborview Hospitals in Seattle.
children (2)
631 John Paul Perkins b 6/24/1967 at Pittsburgh Pa
632 Jared Theodore Perkins b 7/6/1974 at Seattle Wash.

64 Edwin McDade Perkins
b 5/8/1946 at Canton, Ohio m Amy Abercrombie Nov 1972 at Athens Ohio. she dau of Jay Alan Abercrombie at Eleanor Eastmen
they live(1982) Rte 1 Box 266 New Marshfield Ohio 45766. He is an organic truck farmer and she substitute teaches.
children (2)
641 Willie Golden Perkins b 5/18/1976 at Athens Ohio
642 Rebecca Holden Perkins b 6/13/1978 Athens Ohio

revised(sorrowfully) July 1982 to record Blossom's death.

Blossom's career

She was born in Evanston Ill while her father was in Seminary at Garrett. He was also acting as minister at a church in Lombard Ill. The various places where they lived are set forth on page 9. She graduated from Fort Dodge High School in 1927, attended Moringside College at Sioux City for 2 years, and then decided to major in physical education.

She then went to the University of Nebraska, where she graduated in June 1931. Her first job as as recreation director of the Alliance YWCA in Alliance, Ohio where she came in the fall of 1931. Because of the depression the YWCA had to cut back. In thefall of 1931 she began as a part time instructor for physical education for women at Mount Union College, in addition to a part time Y job.

Her future husband Paul had graduated from Mount Union in June 1932, had spent the next school year (1931-1932) as a teaching fellow at the University of Pittsburgh in English as a graduate student. In the fall, Pitt cancelled their fellowships because of the depression. They met in the fall of 1931 in Alliance.

Blossom continued full time at Mount Union College. She and Paul were married in 1935 and moved to Canton where Paul was working and going to night law school until 1939 when he passed the Ohio State Bar Exam and began a career as a lawyer.

She busied herself raising 4 children, but was also busy with many civic and recreational activities in Canton. Some of her activities. For 18 years she had a pre school dance activity at the Canton Art Institute. She revived square dancing in Canton about 1940 at the old YWCA on South Market. Many of the square dance callers now started at the old YWCA. She started modern dance classes at the YW and the Canton Art Institute for many years.

The Canton Ballet recognized her contributions in the Spring Program of 1980 with a special number called The Preacher Said We Could Dance, dedicated to her.

In Carroll County, where she and her husband live on a farm after he became judge, she organized the first square dances at the Algonquin Mill Festival, was entertainment chairman at the Festival for 9 years. She has volunteered at St Johns Villa for retarded children. More recently she is the leader of a group of women who meet weekly to learn folk dances of American and of various countries and to give programs. Quite a lady, her husband says. She died unexpectedly of a stroke while on vacation.

In the next page I will put down what I have found out about the Elliotts in a trip to Iowa next week, early July 1982

JUDGE PAUL M. PERKINS
CARROLL COUNTY, RETIRED
5269 LYNN ROAD N.E.
MINERVA, OH 44657
AC 216-895-4501

revised July 1982

The family story of Bertha Mae Elliott,wife of Edwin Charles McDade (Gen 5 P 8 this index)and mother of Blossom McDade Perkins (Gen 6 Page 9 this appendix)

Introduction

In early July 1982 Blossom and I visited Eldora and Ackley Iowa looking for more about her mother Bertha Mae Elliott(McDade) Enroute we visited our daughter at Iowa City and I looked at census and other records at the Iowa State Historical Society there.It was returning from this trip that Blossom died of a stroke.

In Eldora Iowa, the county seat of Hardin County Iowa, I found the marriage register of the marriage of Bertha Mae Elliott's mother Ophelia Ackerman to her fatherClarence Elliott. This and other records took me back another generation, previously unknown to the McDades, an unfinished story which others can pursue.

Bertha Mae Flliott McDade's mother was Ophelia Ackerman and her father was Clarence Elliott. I will start with her paternal and maternal grandparents.

1 Calvin Elliott
b unk d unk
m Eliza Elliott (Iowa record required maiden name.was this followed) perhaps m in Oakland Co Mich where Clarence was born. Holly Mich.
Source: marriage register Vol 1 Page 52 Hardin Co,Eldora Iowa of the marriage of Ophelia Ackerman and Clarence Elliott. I found Elliott spelled both ways, one t and two ts,though later spelling was always two ts.
known child:

2 Clarence Elliott
b ca 1856 at Holly Michigan(Oakland Co)(the County where my mother died) (Source. marriage records show 28 at marriage)
m Ophelia Ackerman 11/12/1884 at Ackley,Hardin County,Iowa(see Page 11 this app.
d after 1891 and before 1895. He was killed in a railroad accident in South Dakota. As a fireman he was scalded to death. This must have occured after the birth of his last child and 1895 when Ophelia Elliott is listed in the Iowa census as a widow.

life: In 1884 at his marriage he is listed as a farmer resident of Dakota. This was before statehood of the two Dakotas. Residence listed as White Lake Dakota. Family tradition has the death in South Dakota. Census and land records should be examined for further data, in South Dakota.

At the Iowa State Historical Society there were some incomplete cemetery records. I found no Clarence Elliott burial record. Ophelia brought her family back to Iowa Falls,still in Hardin County. I had thought she might have brought his body back. At least I have not found the burial.

See below for the Ackerman story.

children (3)(all b S Dakota 1895 Iowa Census)

21 Bertha Mae Elliott (McDade)
b 10/8/1885 S Dakota
d 2/3/1951 Lincoln Neb. bur Wyoka Cem Lincoln Neb
m Edwin Charles McDade(see Page 8 for their children)

22 Blossom Elliott (Shue)
b ca 1888(listed as 7 in 1895 Iowa Census. (called Bessie in that census, in error)
d ca 1951 Los Angles Cal.
m Charles Shue, time unk
children: (2) a boy and a girl names unk)
Blossom McDade Perkins was named after her aunt.

23 Laura Jeanette Elliott (Saunders)
(called Laura G in Iowa Census,which we know is incorrect. should have been Laura J.)
b ca 1891 (was 4 in 1895 Iowa Census)
d after 1951. taught at UC Berkley Cal
m _____ Saunders late in life no children.

Family history of Ophelia Ackerman (Gen 2 Page 11 this Appendix)

1. Benson F. Ackerman (father of Ophelia Ackerman)
b ca 1825 NY (1885 Iowa census. was 60 then)
d before 1895 (1895 Iowa census shows wife Mary as a widow)(nO burial rec found)
m Mary E. Carmichael date unk. place probably High Falls NY
she b NY ca 1832 (age 63 in 1895 Iowa Census)
she d after 1895. no bur record found

his career and migrations

He was a tailor by trade and his wife Mary Carmichael was a milliner. (census)
He is listed in a history of Hardin Co churches as a founding member of the Ackley Methodist Church,Hardin Co Iowa in 1858, thus proving his moving to Iowa before 1858. In an 1883 history of Ackley Iowa he is listed as a trustee of the Ackley Independent School,which had been founded in 1858. Its first principal had been a Prof McDade. No other identification. But that is not our immediate McDade's.

I did not have time to check deed records in Eldora for land he owned. His daughter Ophelia is shown in the marriage register to have been born in High Falls NY in 1854. Thus showing he moved from NY to Iowa after 1854 and before 1858.

In the Iowa census's of 1885 and 1895(apparently Iowa did an independent census between the federal census) I found a large migration of German and Irish into Ackley and Hardin County Iowa. There are other Ackermans,some having been born in German. So I am sure that either Benson Ackerman's father or grandfather came from Germany. Other Ackermans are very ptobably relatives of so,e kind.

children (4 known. from census records)

12 Ophelia Ackerman (Elliott)
b 1854 (26 in 1880 census)(but marriage register has it 1855)(High Falls NY)
d in the 1920's probably in Los Angeles while living with a daughter.
no burial record found in Ackley Iowa(note: published bur records are not complete in Hardin Co.)(Marr Rec Hardin Co Vol 1 Page 51)
m 11/12/1884 in Ackley Hardin Co Iowa to Clarence Elliott(see P 11 this appendix)
her children (see Page 11 this appendix)

After the death of her husband in South Dakota she brought her family to Iowa Falls in Hardin Co Iowa where she supported them as a seamstres and and milliner. Blossom has her Goudy prints.

13 Clarence Ackerman
b 1871 Iowa (19 in 1880 census)
teacher in 1880 and farmer in 1895. single then.

14 Laura Ackerman
b 1875 (15 in 1880 census. single in 1885 census)

15 Nellie Ackerman
b 1878 (12 in 1880 census)

suggestions for further work. Oakland Co(Holly) Mich where Clarence Elliott was b
High Falls NY where Ophelia was b

The children and descendants of Gordon Perkins (Gen 17 P 7) 7th son of Timothy Perkins Sr (Gen 1 Page 3)

Before 1982 I had no information as to the children of Gordon Perkins,brother of my ancestor Jabez. The purpose of this Appendix is to list those descendants of Gordon seperately from my Perkins mss. I had most of my information for this Appendix from Ella Louise May (Gen 1716-132 P 2 this Appendix). One of the known descendants of Gordon Perkins is The Hon. Carl Perkins MC Kentucky.

17 Gordon Perkins
b 11/15/1773 prob New Haven Ct (7th son of Timothy Perkins Sr and Miriam Sperry)
d 1/22/1851 Grayson Co Va. Will dated 6/13/1848
m Joannah (Hannah) Stamper c 1801 she b 11/5/1781 d July 1861 Grayson Co Va
land- in 1806 bought 350 acres on Little Wilson Creek,Grayson Co Va from his uncle Joseph Perkins for which he paid $400 in Va money.(See Appendix H)
children - 9

171 Sarah"Sally"Perkins (gr gr grandmother of Ella Louise May)
b 2/22/1802 Grayson Co Va d after 1866(granted a year's dower int.after death of her 2nd husband)
m (1) Stephen Anderson 12/29/1825 he b 8/10/1802 d 9/1/1834
(2) George Swimpfield Anderson 4/14/1839 prob in Hawkins Co Tenn
he b 11/28/1782 d intestate 5/7/1866 in Hawkins Co Tenn.
He had an earlier marriage(perhaps to Elizabeth Sullivan).He had 11 children by the 1st m,took in 4 children Sarah had by her 1st m, and she and "Swimp" had 3 of their own.
children: (8 first 5 are from 1st m)

1711 McCoy Anderson
b 11/25/1827 d after 1900 m prob. Alsie Phipps
children:(10 in number. not reproduced here.)
1712 Hulsah (Hulda) Anderson
b 5/2/1828 m Hawk or Hank
1713 Katherine Anderson
b 4/15/1830 m Gayson Cays
1714 Joannah Anderson
b 4/15/1830 (twin)m ___ Mallett
1715 Thursa Anderson
b 2/7/1832 died young
1716 Nancy Jane Anderson(Couch)(gr grandmother of Ella Louise May)
b 7/26/1840 Hawkins Co Tenn.
d April 1911 bur. Wellington,Collingsworth Co Texas
m Alfred Bradley Couch 1859 Hawkins Co Tenn he b 1837 d 1900
children(no.unk only one followed)

1716-1 Julia A Couch (gr mother of Ella Louise May)
b 10/19/1870 Chariton Mo d 8/5/1931 Glendale Ca
m James Marion Rogers 1/6/1889 Wise Co Texas
he b c 1863 Miss. d 11/14/1917 Terrell Texas
children: 8

1716-11 Miles Franklin Rogers
b 12/29/1889 Chico Texas d 6/6/1959 Amarillo Texas
m Flora Ellen Simons 2/28/1915
1716-12 Nancy Jane Rogers
b 8/6/1891 Chico Texas d 10/10/1910 never m

(1716-1 Children of Julia Couch Rogers con't)

1716-13 Mary Jane Rogers
b 12/24/1893 Wilbarger Co Texas
d 9/5/1970 Albequerque NM
m (1) James Clark May 8/28/1909 (divorced)
(2) Edward Everett May 8/5/1950(bro of James)
children: 2 (1st m)

1716-131 Marvin Clark May(E,eritus Professor)
1716-132 Ella Louise May(the writer's correspondent
2204 Lester Drive NE 404 Albuquerque NM
87112

1716-14 Ruth Mabel Rogers
b 6/20/1898 Wynwood I T m 10/20/1914 to James Franklin Myers d Feb 1942 Shosone Id

1716-15 John Horn Rogers
b 3/19/1899 Johnsonville I T m Blance Maude Lancaster 3/4/1939

1716-16 Kathleen (Jimmie) Rogers
b c 1902 Sayre I T m J.D. Kutch 4/23/1921 Ca.

1716-17 Gladys Rogers
b 6/26/1905 (twin) Shamrock Texas m Conrad Lindstrom
d 11/3/1967 San Bernadino Ca

1716-18 Cleo Patria Rogers
b 6/26/1905 (twin) d 11/14/1958
m (1) Cliff May (2) Paul Beckman

1717 Caroline Wells Anderson
b 11/28/1842 Hawkins Co Tenn d 10/25/1929 Ft Smith Ark
m Elbert Sevier Horton 3/24/1864 he b 9/8/1841 Gates City,Scott Co Va
he d 3/10/1926 Springdale,Washinton Co Ark
children: 8

1717-1 Ida Lenora Horton
b 5/7/1865 d 11/18/1866

1717-2 Sallie Horton
b 8/26/1867 d 6/3/1960 Little Rock Ark m 1888 James Millard Cour

1717-3 Nellie V. Horton
b 4/17/1871 Keysville Mo m Edgar A. Gillett d unk

1717-4 James G. Horton
b 2/7/1873 d 8/22/1874

1717-5 William Patton Horton
b 8/27/1875 d 8/29/1926 Springdale Ark m Geraldine Davis

1717-6 Carl Lee Horton
b 9/29/1877

1717-7 Madge (Carrie Maggie) Horton
b 7/17/1880 Springdale Ark d 3/6/1959 Sprindale Ark
m 2/21/1900 John Kelliam Cours (?)

1717-8 Charles Orval Horton
b 4/1/1883 d 6/18/1917 m Rose Pierce

1718 Orville Bradley Anderson
b 6/17/1845 d 9/5/1905 Kesyville Charitón Mo m Julia Scott

(This completes the 8 children of Sarah Sally Perkins Anderson(Gen. 171)

172 Alexander Perkins (2nd child of Gordon Perkins Gen 17) (a doctor)
b 11/22/1803 Grayson Co Va d 1881 Grayson Co (will)
m Melinda Wells 10/12/1826 Grayson Co Va
children: 1 kn
1721 Rhoda (Rody) Perkins
b ca 1832 d unk
m 4/28/1850 in Ashe Co NC to Lynville Jackson Perkins(Gen 1242 Appendix V P 2, grandson of Jared Perkins (12) bro of Gordon Perkins (17). Roda m her 2nd cousin
children: 5 (detailed in Appendix V Page 2)

173 Phebe Perkins
b 8/20/1805 Grayson Co Va m 1/20/1831 to Reazen Plummer

174 Rev. Elijah Perkins
b 7/11/1807 Grayson Co Va. d c 1852 Green Co Mo
m Elizabeth Winton 10/23/1833 Grayson Co Va

175 Eli W. Perkins (gr grandfather of Carl D Perkins MC Ky)
b 9/12/1809 Grayson Co Va d ca 1876 Grayson Co Va (will)
m Parzade Pugh 10/28/1830 Grayson Co Va she d before 1850. dau of William Pugh
m (2) Rhoda Clark before 1850 she d before 1868(census 1850-1860-1870)
m (3) Catherine Tucker 5/4/1868 Grayson Co Va
children: 5(1st two are certainly of the 1st marriage)

1751 Ira (Dick) Gordon Perkins(grandfather of Carl D. Perkins)
b 4/5/1832 Grayson Co Va d unk (after 1880. was in that census Grayson)
m 4/27/1856 to Joan Perkins in Ashe Co NC(a co adjoining Grayson)
(Source Donald Perkins)
she b 3/7/1839 in Grayson Co Va. d 4/19/1913 place unk
she dau of Rev Phillip Perkins, a blind Methodist minister.
Joan was a 2nd cousin of Ira.

How related: Eli Perkins (175) was the 5th child of Gordon Perkins (17 App T Page 1) Rev Phillip Perkins(124 App V P 2) was the 4th child of Jared Perkins (12 App V P 1) a brother of Gordon (17).

Civil War record. A number of Perkins cousins joined the Jones brigade of the CSA. It was organized by Lynville Jackson Perkins as its captain (Gen 1242 App V P 2) It included Ira Gordon Perkins above. Also, Flemen Perkins(Gen 1234 App V P 2). Also, Robert Perkins(Gen 1221 App V P 2). Also,Lynville's bro in law Claibourne Pennington(Gen 1245 App V P 2). (Source Minnie Hall) Also, Ira's bro William Troy Perkins (Gen 1752 App T P 3). Also Ira's bro in law Emory T. Perkins (Gen 1754 App T P 3) The unit was the 50th Va CSA Co D.

children of Ira Gordon Perkins (1751) 9 (Source Minnie Hall)
(I assume all b Grayson Co Va because Ira was still in Grayson in 1880 census)

1751-1 Phoebe (Sis) Melissa Perkins
b 8/3/1857 m Roe Reedy
1751-2 William Emory Perkins
b 12/6/1859 m Elizabeth Kilby

(1751 Children of Ira Gordon Perkins con't)

1751-3 James Elbert Perkins
b 6/1/1863 Grayson Co Va d _____ Hindman Ky
m Dora Calhoun date _____ place _____
she b _____ place _____ d _____
children (3 kn)

1751-31 Carl D. Perkins (MC since 1948 7th Dist Ky)
b 10/15/1912 Hindman Ky
m Verna Johnson 4/15/1938 Hidman Ky(Source Who's In Government)
children 1
1751-311 Christopher Perkins

1751-32 Ira Gordon Perkins dec'd

1751-33 Beverly ?Perkins m Clark Pratt

1751-4 Eli DeWitt (Did) Perkins
b 4/5/1866 went west

1751-5 Cora E. Perkins
b 2/17/1869 m Alex Wiles

1751-6 Rebecca Perkins
b 3/18/1871 m James DeWitt Mink

1751-7 Lovick Pierce Perkins
b 9/24/1874 m 1894 Rebecca Perkins

1751-8 Laura Lucinda Perkins
b 3/4/1878 m Henry Peacock

1751-9 Charles Edwin Perkins
b 7/4/1882 m Floy Belle Richardson

1752 William Troy Perkins
b ca 1836 d unk

1753 James Perkins
b ca 1845 m _____ Hazeltine d unk NC

1754 Lucinda Perkins
b ca 1845 m 4/22/1862 Emory T. Perkins

1755 baby boy (mo.Rhoda Clark Perkins) died croup age 4 days 8/30/1855)

176 Lucinda Perkins (6th child of Gordon Gen 17)
b 10/17/1811 (Bible record Source 32)
m Joseph M Wood 8//28/1823 ?(she would only have been 12)

177 Ada Perkins
b ca 1814 m 7/3/1835 William (Wilborn) Ross

178 Miriam Perkins
b 2/28/1817 m 5/21/1840 to Jacob Anderson Hash

179 Timothy Fletcher Perkins
b c 1823 d between 1860-1870 (in 1860 census not in 1870)
m 10/3/1843 to Elizabeth M. Sturges she b 1826
children: 4

1791 Elvira A. Perkins
b ca 1848 m 3/20/1867 John D. Holdaway

1792 Sarah (Sally) Perkins
b ca 1853 m 3/18/1879 to George Greer

1793 Mary Ludema Perkins
b ca 1857 m 1879 A.P. Mathena

1794 Gordon M. Perkins
b 10/31/1859 m 12/25/1886 Catherine Jones

This completes what is known to me of the 9 children of Gordon Perkins (Gen 17)

JUDGE PAUL M. PERKINS
CARROLL COUNTY, RETIRED
5269 LYNN ROAD N.E.
MINERVA, OH 44657
AC 216-895-4501

New June 1982

Sources for Appendix T

Before 1981 my only information about Gordon Perkins (Gen 17) was from Source 5, a document deposited by Dow Perkins in the Wilkesboro NC library which listed Gordon as a child of Timothy Perkins Sr but said " nothing is known)

In 1979 I had talked to Carl D. Perkins MC Ky in Washington. He told me then that his people had come from Grayson Co Va. But I did not know how he fitted in, although I felt reasonably sure he did somewhere.

Then in August 1981 the Librarian at Carrollton,Ohio turned over to me a letter from Ella Louise May(Gen 1716-132 App T P 2) who inquired about my Perkins family history. She had only recently learned that her gr gr grandmother was Sarah Sally Perkins (dau of Gordon) (Gen 171 App T P 1)

How had she found me out? From Notes that Minnie Hall who said some data was from Judge Paul M. Perkins.

From that time Ella Louise flooded me with data. So Appendix T is mainly from her.

all the data is gathered into Sources 32 and 33. They consist of letters family group sheets from

(1) Ella Louise May,2204 Lester Drive NE 404 Albuquerque NM 87112 (Gen 1716-132 App T P 2)
(2) She had information from Donald Perkins 4280 N Ocean Blvd Fort Lauderdale Fla 33308. Donald is a nephew of Edwin Perkins and son Ivan Perkins. Edwin was the founder of the famous Kool Aid Company. Their story is in Appendix N-O Page 6. They come from a brnch that went first to Illinois and then to Nebraska.
(3) Minnie Hall of 2617 Lyndhurst Street,Roanoke Va 24012 who saw my mss in the Library at Jefferson NC. She is descended from Lucy Perkins Young (Gen 19 p 8 of main mss) the last child of Timothy Perkins Sr

JUDGE PAUL M. PERKINS
CARROLL COUNTY, RETIRED
5269 LYNN ROAD N.E.
MINERVA, OH 44657
AC 216-895-4501

Children and descendants of Martha Jane Perkins (King)(from Gen. 4-12 Page 20) dau of John Felix Perkins (Gen 4 P. 19)

1 Martha Jane Perkins (King)
- b 11/24/1868 (Source 31 E) Meadowcreek Whitley Co Ky
- d 12/26/1900 (Source 31)
- m Thomas Pitt King 7/1/1886 h b 11/11/1861 d 1953 bur Old Paint Lick Cem, Old Paint Lick Ky.

She was given $300 in gold coins by her father when she married, as he gave other children on their marriages.
- children (5)

11 Julia King (Morgan)
- b 7/19/1887 Whitley Co Ky d Sept. 1964 bur. Flagler Memorial Park Miami Fla.
- m 10/17/1890 to Clyde Morgan at Buffalo Ky. he b 10/17/1890 d 1971 same cem.
- children (8)

111 Kenneth Carl Morgan
b 1/10/1911 Long Branch,Garrard Co Ky. m Fern Ross she b 4/19/1912 she d 2/4/1982
no children

112 Reathel Nolan Morgan b 6/25/1913 Long Branch,Gerrard Co Ky
m Pope Tudor 7/2/1951 he b 2/12/1919 Kirksville,Madison Co Ky
no children

113 Virginia Morgan (West)
b 1/16/1916 Nina Ky. m William West 5/7/1935 Mt Vernon Ky he b 3/16/1912 Garrard Co Ky.
lives (1982) Rte 4 127 Hilltop Drive Leitchfield Ky 42754
children (3)

1131 Barbara Carol West b 12/13/1936 Nina Ky m 5/27/1953 to Rex O'Neal Reynolds. one child:
1131-1 William Rexford Reynolds b 2/6/1954 Richmond,Madison Co Ky

1132 Harry Thomas West b 1/2/1942 Madison Co Ky. m Rita Chambliss 12/24/1965 she b 12/1945 Jefferson Co Ky. children 2:
1132-1 Virginia Lee West b 10/17/1967 Jefferson Co Ky
1132-2 Harry Thomas West III b 1/16/1970 Jefferson Co Ky

1133 Billie Farrell West b 6/13/1945 Danville,Boyle Co Ky
m Billy Glen Rhodus she b 3/29/1942 m Dec 1962. children 2:
1133-1 Angela Gail Rhodus b 3/23/1964 Madison Co Ky
1133-2 Lisa Carol Rhodus b March 1966 Madison Co Ky

114 William Thomas Morgan
- b 4/29/1918 Nina,Garrard Co Ky
- m Julia Grays Benze 5/28/1953 she b 1/30/1924 Bell Co Ky as Julia Grays she had a dau Lillian Benze McCord b 9/16/1945
- children (2) see next page.

(114 Children of William Thomas Morgan con't)

1141 Clyde Morgan b 8/12/1955 at Richmond,Madison Co Ky to ___ Morgan (divorced) 1 child:

1141-1 Shane Morgan

1142 Linda Morgan b 7/11/1960 Pinville,Bell Co Ky
m Davis Welch at Richmond Ky. he graduate 1980 West Point.
no children 1981

115 Bessie Elizabeth Morgan (Tribble)
b 4/14/1920 at Nina,Garrard Co Ky
m Phillip Nunnely Tribble 6/16/1945 he b 8/15/1905 Hyattsville,Garrard Co Ky. no children
Lives 1982 109 Pin Oak Drive Lancaster Ky 40444. my correspondent

116 Nell Christine Morgan(Sanders)
b 8/25/1922 Nina,Garrard Co Ky.
m Edward Lee Sanders he b Gutherie Ky 4 children:

1161 Kenneth Donald Sanders b 11/22/1943 Richmond Ky 1 son:

1161-1 Robert Sanders

1162 Clyde Edward Sanders b 6/23/1947 Richmond Ky. 1 dau:

1162-1 Kathy Sanders

1163 Thomas Nolan Sanders b 7/26/1949 Paris,Bourbon Co Ky
m Sara Louise Swafford 12/20/1974 1 dau:

1163-1 Erin Morgan Sanders b 12/7/1981 Lexington,Fayette Co Ky
lives 1982 Rte 9 Box 542 Frankfort Ky 40601. my correspondent

1164 Phillip Morgan Sanders b 5/25/1951 Winchester Co Ky
m Vicki Hibbs. 1 child:

1164-1 Jennifer Sanders

117 Robert Clyde Morgan
b 6/2/1925 Nina,Garrard Co Ky
m (1) Margarie Belle St Clair 3/23/1951 Dallas Texas she b 11/30/1930(di
(2) Ruth Louise Heinze 7/26/1952 she b 5/6/1929
children: 7. 1st 2 are from 1st m. last 5 2nd m.

1171 Julia Carol Morgan b 8/21/1951 Richmond Ky
1172 Dennis Patrick Morgan b 6/16/1952 Dallas Texas
1173 David Jerome Morgan b 11/26/1953 Miami Fla
1174 Terry Elaine Morgan b 12/26/1954 Coral Gables Fla
1175 Carolyn Evone Morgan b 7/3/1956 Coral Gables Fla
1176 Julia Mary Gail Morgan b 8/16/1958 Coral Gables Fla
1177 Jon Thomas Jerome Morgan b 2/10/1960 Coral Gables Fla
Robert Clyde Morgan lives 1981- 14571 W Palmino Dr Fr Lauderdale Fla 33330. (I wrote to him 2/26/1982 without an answer. Above data furnished by Bessie Tribble (Gen 115))

118 Julian (Cooke or Clyde) Morgan
b 1927 Nina, Garrard Co Ky
m Anita Pinder children 1

1181 Kenneth Morgan

Julian Morgan lives 1981 705 Railroad Ave Moorehaven Fla 33471.
(I wrote him 2/26/1982 without answer. Above data furnished by Bessie Tribble Gen 115)

This completes what is known of the 8 children of Julia King Morgan (Gen 11)

12 William Lloyd King
- b 2/27/1890 Whitley Co Ky d 6/9/1969
- m Mayme Ball 11/27/1924 at Stanford,Lincoln Co Ky she b 8/10/1902 Garrard Co Ky
- children (3)(Source 31A and 31F)

121 Thomas Ray King b 9/15/1925 Garrard Co Ky m Jean Pingleton 4/1/1950 Garrard Co Ky she b 2/10/1932 children 3: lives 22 Alexander Dr Danville Ky 40422

1211 Teresa Dawn King (Murphy)(lives Rte 1 Lancaster Ky 40444)
b 2/11/1951 Lancaster Ky m Edwin Murphy 9/27/1969 Lancaster Ky
children 2:
1211-1 Joel Jackson Murphy b 8/14/1970 Lexington,Fayette Co Ky
1211-2 Nicholas Nathaniel Murphy b 1/4/1980 Lexington Fayette Co Ky

1212 Stephen Thomas King
b 5/3/1953 Lancaster,Garrard Co Ky
m Angela Ruth Arnold 7/26/1974 children 3: (all b Richmond,Madison Co Ky
1212-1 Zachary Thomas King b 5/19/1975
1212-2 Molly King b 5/26/1977
1212-3 Joshua Seth King b 5/15/1979

1213 Kathy Lynn King (Rutledge)
b 4/20/1955 Lancaster,Garrard Co Ky
m (1) Ronnie Daly 9/29/1972 (2) Richard Rutledge
children 3 (1 first m and 2 second m)
1213-1 Micah Edwin Daly b 6/25/1973 Lexington,Fayette Co Ky
1213-2 Valerie Lynn Rutldge b 4/22/1979 Lexington,Fayette Co Ky
1213-3 Kirstie Jeananne Rutledge b 4/22/1979 same twins

122 William Alexander King
b 6/23/1929 Garrard Co Ky lives Harmon Heights Danville Ky 40422
m Katherine Clark 4/8/1950 Garrad Co children 1:

1221 David Alexander King
b 5/11/1951 Lancaster ,Garrard Co Ky
m (1) Susan Haefling 8/5/1970 Danville Ky
(2) Darlene Davis 8/7/1977 (3) Rebecca Gene Burke 8/8/1981
children 2(first m)
1221-1 Brian Stuart King b 1/18/1972
1221-2 Todd Haefling King b 7/14/1976

123 John Allen King
b 1/3/1935,Garrad Co Ky lives Rte 3 Box 389 Lancaster Ky
m (1) Doris Lynn Hammonds 3/12/1953
(2) Bertie Turner 3/24/1971
children (3) (1 first m and 2 2nd m)
1231 Susan King b 2/13/1955 Garrard Co,Lancaster Ky
m Bradley Layton 12/21/1973 no children:
1232 Carol Ann King b 12/11/1971 Danville,Boyle Co Ky
1233 John Allen King Jr b 12/16/1973 same.

13 Nell Berry King (Cooke)
b 9/11/1892 Rockholds,Whitley Co Ky
d 4/15/1975 Owego N Y bur Arlington National Cem with husband
m Roland Wells Cooke 10/4/1913 Ft Leavenworth Kansas he b 6/21/1879 Ontario Can. d unk bur Arlington National Cem. Army 42 years.
children (3) (Sources 31A and 31F)

131 Muriel Cooke d young. killed by army trucks Louisville Ky

(13 Children of Nell Berry King Cooke con't)

132 Mildred Thomas Cooke(Palmatier)
b
m Elmer A. Palmatier (PhD University of Rhode Island)
he b
children 3
1321 Sheryl Palmatier(Zakariah)
b
m Fred Zakariah
1321-1 Mechelle Zakariah b
1322 Roland Thomas Palmatier
b
m Jacquie
no children 1982
1323 Glenda Nell Palmatier(Grady)
b
m Mike Grady
lives (1982) 9714 Beall Ave Damascus Md 20750
1323-1 Leann Grady b
1323-2 Michael Grady b

133 Geneva Beryl Cooke (Wilson)
- b 5/22/1921 Ft Benjamin Harrison,Marion County,Indiana
- m Thomas Miller Wilson 11/7/1942 Ithaaca N Y
he b 3/5/1921 at Hall New York
- 2 children:
1331 Sharon Diane Wilson (Weber)
b 2/10/1947 at Schenectady N Y
- m Richard Steele Weber 9/6/1969 at Waynesboro Va
- 1 child:
1331-1 Julie Ashton Weber b 7/25/1979 at Silver Springs Md
1332 Charles Roland Wilson
- b 9/1/1948 Schenectady N Y
- m Rebecca Lynn Lytle 12/29/1974 Parkersburg West Va

14 Bess King (Layton)
- b 8/5/1896 d 1976 Lancaster Ky
- m Steve L. Layton August 1914. he b 1894 d 1975
- children(3)
141 Jerome King Layton m Barbara Snavely (div) no children
- lives 1982 1406 Cleveland Ave East Point Ga 30344, source of much of the data in Appendix U
142 Nancy Viola Layton (Sanders)
- m Cecil Sanders, attorney
- children (4)
1421 Jerry Sue Sanders (Johnson)
- m Marshall Johnson MD children (4)
1421-1 Jamie Sue Johnson
1421-2 Chip Johnson
1421-3 Melissa Johnson
1421-4 Julie Johnson
1422 James Stephen Sanders,Attorney Paulding St Lancaster Ky 40444
- m Lucinda . 2 children
1422-1 Alan C. Sanders
1422-2 Cecilie Sanders
143 Stephen Lloyd Layton m Lilliam Boder USN Retired 2 children:
1431 Alexis Layton m Thomas Homeward 2 children:
1431-1 Thomas Homewood 1431-2 Tracy Homewood
1432 Betsy Layton, unm 1982

This completes what I know of the 5 children of Martha Jane Perkins King. Sources 31 A-G. The 5th child was Isaac, who died age 3,accidently drinking carbolic acid.

Other interesting facts about Martha Jane Perkins King

Her father was John Felix "Buck" Perkins. She was one of 6 children by the 2nd m of Buck to Lucretia. My grandfather was Dempsey White Perkins,one of 9 children of Buck by his 1st wife Nancy McKeehan.

Buck owned about 400 acres, farmed, had a blacksmith shop making and reparing farm tools, and a still. But he was not a moonshiner. As one old timer in Ky told me, "He was a govamint distiller" meaning he paid his excise takes. From Jerome Layton I learned that he made medicinal whiskey for the Union army. This branch of the family were on the northern side. During the Civil War, Confederate foragers from across the Tennessee border would sometimes liberate his whiskey.

Whem The Civil War came, the men would hear by a grapevine that the Conferates were coming and would disappear into the woods with their live stock. Felixs cousins who had remained in Virginia and North Caroline were in the Confederate Army.

When Martha got married, Buck gave her $300 in gold coins, probably worth several thousand dollars now. This confirms a story told me by his grandson Ernest Perkins (Gen 4-111) son of Martha's brother John that Buck gave all his children gold coins when they married. Ernest's son Leslie Perkins Rte 1 Rockholds Ky still lives on the farm, part of which was patented by Solomon Perkins in 1811. As Leslie puts it, only the Perkins's and the Indians have owned this land.

Martha had dark hair, dark skin, and was sometimes called "black Martha" I have another story from Mrs. Phillip Tribble (Gen 115 App U P 2.) "I always longed to know more about her. She was an artist. In her letters she had drawn in coloredink all over the paper, birds, some sitting on their nests. They were quite beautifful.")

Sources for Appendix U — Gen No in Appendix U

31A Letter No 348 from Jerome Layton dated 1/31/1982 — 111
31B Letter No 352 from Thomas Sanders 2/10/1982 — 1163
31C Letter No 359 from Walter H. Perkins, Prince Rupert BC
31D letter No 385 from Elizabeth Tribble — 115
31E letter No 400 from Beverly Wilson 5/4/1982
31F letter No 401 from Teresa King Murphy 5/6/1982
31G letter No 348 and enclosures from Jerome Layton 1/31/1982

JUDGE PAUL M. PERKINS
CARROLL COUNTY, RETIRED
5269 LYNN ROAD N.E.
MINERVA, OH 44657
AC 216-895-4501

hildren and descendants of Jared Perkins (2nd son of Timothy Perkins Sr from Page 3 Gen 12)

2 Jared Perkins
- b 1/28/1766-7 New Haven Conn.
- m Phebe Russell she b 1777 d 1845 bur. Volney Va.
- d 1/30/1851 bur Little Wilson Cem Volney Va
- land bought 477 acres Grayson Co Va between 1799 and 1810 (See Appendix H)
- Sources. 23A- 33- 34- 35 (See Source tab)
- children (9)

121 Joseph Perkins b 1793 m Mary
children (10)
- 1211 Triphenia (Phenia) Perkins m Lewis Russell 12/24/1839
- 1212 Elizabeth Perkins m Aaron McGrady
- 1213 Susan Perkins m Joseph J. Jones 10/3/1846
- 1214 Jared Perkins
  b 1820 m Rachel ____
  children (3)
  - 1214-1 no name 4/4/1856
  - 1214-2 John F. Perkins b6/24/1859
  - 1214-3 Larina Perkins b 8/28/1870
- 1215 Candice (Candason or Candacy) Perkins
  b 1/28/1828 d 8/27/1898 m James Bonham 7/8/1856
- 1216 Minerva Perkins b 1831 m Jacob Robert Cress
- 1217 Miram J. Perkins b 1833 m Matilda Phippis Russell(widow) 6/26/1859
- 1218 Lois Perkins b 1835 m James Shuler
- 1219 Evaline Perkins b 1838 m ____ Carrico
- 121-10 Jonah Perkins (perhaps) b 1843

122 William Perkins
b 1796 Grayson Co Va d after 1860
m Catherine Mitchell 7/8/1819 she b c 1800
children (6)
- 1221 Nancy Perkins b 1820
- 1222 Joseph Perkins (twin of Gorden)
  b 1821 d after 1877
  m (1)Eliza Anderson Perkins (wid.of Aarod Perkins Gen No 125)
  she b 1822
  (2)Elizabeth Campbell 1876 she dau Wm J and Susan Campbell
  m in Ashe Co NC
  children (6) all 1st m) (Source 33 lists 3 more children See P this APP.
  - 1222-1 Malinda Catherine Perkins b 9/5/1843 d 7/13/1932
    m Jacob Mink 1868
  - 1222-2 Fleming T. Perkins b 1844 m Amanda Spencer
  - 1222-3 Lucinda Perkins b 1846 m Robert Testament
  - 1222-4 America Perkins b 1848 m ____ Reedy
  - 1222-5 Joseph Perkins b 1850
  - 1222-6 Phebe A. Perkins b 1850
- 1223 Gorden Perkins (twin of Joseph)
  b 1821 Grayson Co Va m Rosanna
  children (9)
  - 1223-1 Virginia E. Perkins b 1844 m Henry Whitt 2/16/1874
  - 1223-2 Almedia C. Perkins b 1846 m M.C. Hendrick 3/2/1879
  - 1223-3 Mahala Perkins b 1848
  - 1223-4 Emily Perkins b 1850 m Levicy Wyatt 10/10/1871
  - 1223-5 Adah L. Perkins b 1855 m W.T. Foglelenesse 8/17/1878

(122 con't children William Perkins)

1223-6 William H. Perkins b 3/1858 m Harriet Bays 11/5/1879
children (8)

1223-61 Thomas E. Perkins b11/1881
1223-62 David C. Perkins b 11/1883
1223-63 Henry L. Perkins b 5/1885
1223-64 Walter B. Perkins b 2/1888
1223-65 William J. Perkins b 10/1890
1223-66 Charles C. Perkins b 7/1893
1223-67 Pearl S. Perkins b 4/1896
1223-68 Harriet Perkins b 11/1898

1223-7 Mary (Mollie) Perkins b 1861 m David Price 11/18/1879
1223-8 Charles M. Perkins b 1863 m Maggie Funds 10/12/1882
1223-9 Alexander Perkins b 3/12/1867 d 9/27/1873 dipheria

1224 Harvey Perkins b 1825 Grayson Co d c 1906 m c 1849 Lucinda
children (9)

1224-1 Casandra Cleopatria Perkins b 1851 Grayson Co Va
m George W. Sanders 10/23/1876
1224-2 Mary C. Perkins b 1855 m William Roman 5/20/1876
1224-3 Richard Filmore Dow Perkins b 11/4/1856 Grayson Co Va
d 1938 bur Tazwell Co Va
merchant and cabinet maker
m (1) Mary Payne (2) Abigail VanDyke 11/11/1881 b1863 d 194
children (10-) (all but 1st child is of 1st m)
1224-31 Malissa Perkins b 1879 m Steve Kennedy (of 1st m)
1224-32 Walter R Perkins b 5/13/1884 d 9/24/1932 bur
Grundy Va Sheriff
mBessie Smith 10/20/1907 she b 5/31/1889
children (8 only 2 known)
1224-321 Madalene Perkins 1224-322 Dixie Perkins
1224-33 Harvey Wickham Perkins b 9/14/1886 d 2/23/1952 bur
Natural Bridge Va m Julia Maize McGlothlin b 1890 d
children: (10) was a merchant
1224-331 Richard Marvin Perkins b 8/6/1908 d 6/1982
teacher m (1)Edith Parker b 1913 d 1934
(2)Clementine Matney
children (8 1-1st m)
1224-3311 Joan Perkins m William Agnor
1224-3312 Richard Perkins(4 children 2 m
1224-3313 William (Billy) Perkins
1224-3314 Dianne Perkins m Tolley 3 childr
1224-3315 Judy Perkins
1224-3316 Wesley Perkins
1224-3317 Ray Perkins
1224-3318 Jimmy Perkins
1224-332 Pinkie Caroline Perkins b 1910 d 1981
m Lloyd (Pete)Lotts (1).
m (2) John Richardson
children(7) (all 1st m)
1224-3321 Adolphus Lotts
1224-3322 Judy Lotts m Jeter Cash
1224-3323 Edith Lotts
1224-3324 Wickham Lotts
1224-3325 Rodger Lotts
1224-3326 Joseph Lottls
1224-3327 Yvonne Lotts

(122 William Perkins con't)

(1224-33 children of Harvey Wickham Perkins con't)

1224-333 Charles Wickham Perkins b 1917 d 1979
m Mildred Huffman children (3)
1224-3331 Dixie Merle Perkins
1224-3332 Wanda Perkins m Charles Manuel
1224-3333 Sharon Perkins b 1950 m S. Nixon

1224-334 Maudie Eliza Ruth Perkins m Woodrow Rice
children (3)
1224-3341 Nellie Mae Rice m M Larry Rice
3 children
1224-3342 Betty Jo Rice m Richard Jarvis
2 children
1224-3343 Barbara Ann Rice m Robert Britt
1 child

1224-335 Thelma Perkins m Homer Thompson 2 children:
1224-3351 Wayne Lee Thompson
1224-3352 Carol Thompson
1224-3353 Thomas Thompson
1224-3354 Janie Thompson
1224-3355 James Thompson

1224-336 Houston Wesley Perkins b 1922 2 m no children

1224-337 Joseph Logan Perkins b 11/22/1925 m Barbara
Ann Barger 11/23/1931 b
children (5 see page 4 of source 35)

1224-338 Julia McGlothlin Perkins b 1926
m William Shorter
children (4) Donny, David, Carolyn, Mary Beth

1224-339 Cary Swanson (Jackie) Perkins m Josephine
children 4 2 known, Dwayne, and Cathy Perkins

1224-33-10 Gene Lloyd Perkins m Anne from Germany
1 child Sheila Perkins

(this completes the 10 children of Harvey W Perkins)

1224-34 Samuel Milbern Perkins b 7/1888 d c 1917(flue epidemic)
m Julia Lockhart children (2)
1224-341 Emory Perkins 1224-342 Earnest Perkins

1224-35 Millard Marshall Perkins b 10/30/1890 d 12/1/1970
m Ola children (2)
1224-351 Dr. Leon Perkins b 1924 (living Indiana)
1224-352 Talma Perkins b 1926

1224-36 Joseph Lorenzo Dow Perkins b 9/10/1892
m Frances Robinson children (6)
1224-361 Joseph D. Perkins m Bradford
1224-362 Francis Perkins
1224-363 Dorothy Perkins m Rudolph Claytor
1224-364 Walter Perkins
1224-365 James Perkins
1224-366 Mary Porter Perkins

1224-37 Myrtle Perkins b 7/19/1897 d 12/1/1958
m Walter Ratliffe children (5)
1224-371 Harold Ratliffe 1224-372 Paul Ratliffe
1224-373 Bennie Ratliffe. and 2 girls names unk

(1224-3 children of Richard Filmore Dow Perkins con't)

1224-38 Richard Marvin Perkins b 3/30/1898 d 7/9/1901
1224-39 Dewey Perkins b 5/3/1901 d 1939
m Miceta Tucker. children (4)
1224-391 Dickie Perkins 1224-392 Thomas Perkins
1224-393 Pedro Perkins 1224-394 Patrica Perkins
1224-39-10 William Perkins b 1903 living 1980 Cocoa Beach Fla
m Clarice Clarke children: (5) -).
1224-39-11 Yvonne Perkins
1224-39-12 Ethalya Faye Perkins b 4/9/1932 in Bradshaw WV m James Bernie Jones 2/14/1950 children (2)
1224-39-121 James Ivan Jones
1224-39-122 Linda Ann Jones
1224-39-13 William (Billy) Perkins
1224-39-14 Canoah Perkins
1224-39-15 no info

(This completes info of 10 children of Richard Filmore Dow Perkins 1224-3)

(1224 children of Harvey Perkins con't)

1224-4 Joseph Lorenzo Dow Perkins b 1859 Russell Co Va
m Polinda Looney 11/6/18 81 she b 1866 children (2)
1224-41 Margaret Perkins m J.C. Cook 5/28/1906
1224-42 Stella Perkins m George Owens
1224-5 Latetia Perkins b 1861 m Julius Ratliffe 4/30/1885 he b 1837
1224-6 Eliza Perkins b 1867
1224-7 Alta Perkins b 1867 m David Cox 3/27/1890 he b 1867
1224-8 Charles Milbern Perkins b 3/1869 m Julia Van Dyke 8/9/1895 children (3)
1224-81 Elizabeth Van Dyke b 8/1895 1224-82 Ethel Van Dyke b
1224-83 Alta Van Dyke b 1899
1224-9 Dalton Perkins b 1872

(this completes the 9 children of Harvey Perkins 1224 Page 2)
(122 continuing the 6 children of William Perkins Page 1)

1225 Fleming Perkins b 1/1827 Grayson Co Va d after 1900 Russell Co Va
bur Perkins Cem. Sword Creek Va
m Sarah Ray dau John and Elizabeth Ray she d 1/29/1876 smallpox children (10) (2nd m Rachel Dye widow no children 1/23/1877
1225-1 William H. Perkins b 1847 moved to Ky
1225-2 John W. Perkins b 1849 m Mary Whitt 10/20/1870 -Sarah Peck 9/1
children (10) (last 3 2nd m)
1225-21 Angeline Perkins b 1871 1225-22 James A Perkins b
1225-23 David B. Perkins b 12/1875 d 11/26/1876
1225-24 Elbert J. Perkins b 2/1879 1225-25 Major H. Perkins b
1225-26 Casey Fleming Perkins b 5/1886
1225-27 Margaret C. Perkins b 1/1888
1225-28 Luther H. Perkins b 5/1890 1225-29 Minnie Perkins b 6/1
1225-2-10 Thomas G. Perkins b 9/1897 (Giles) m Pearl Miller
1225-3 Temperance L (Tushy) Perkins b 1852 m Sterling Compton 8/11/18
bur Perkins Cem Sword Creek Va
1225-4 Margaret F. Perkins b 1854 m Campbell Cole bur Sword Creek Va
1225-5 Nancy C. Perkins b 1856 m George Owens(Orvens) 12/4/1876

(1225 children of Fleming Perkins Con't)

1225-6 Malinda E.B. Perkins b 1858 m Davis Miller 8/151876

1225-7 Joseph H. Perkins b 2/1860 d 1937
m Catherine E. Dye 2/5/1880 she b 1864 d 1940 children (11)

1225-71 Mary E. Perkins b 1880 m ____ Hess
1225-72 Fleming Thomas Perkins b 3/1883
1225-73 Lula Tina Perkins b 1/1884 m ___ Miller
1225-74 Rosy Perkins 6/1885 m Plaster
1225-75 Henry Steward Perkins b 5/1888 m Louise Taylor
1225-76 James Kelley Perkins b ./1890 m Alta Keen 9/26/1916
1225-77 Ettie Mandy Perkins b 10/1891 m (1) Stroth (2)Miller
1225-78 Charles Harrison Perkins b 3/k894 m Maley Dye 4/24/1918
1225-79 Sadie Perkins m ___ Dye
1225-7-10 Mariar Perkins
1225-7-11 Rachael Perkins m ___ Hess

1225-8 Robert Lee Perkins b 3/1862 m Elizabeth Miller 4/23/1884 she b 8/1862 children (10)

1225-81 Flora B. Perkins b 3/1885
1225-82 James Granville Perkinsb 1/1887
1225-83 Hubbard Marion Perkins b 6/1888
1225-84 Leonard Perkins d young
1225-85 Engal Perkins b 3/1894
1225-86 Walter Vance b 7/1895
1225-87 Arthur Ballard Perkins b 4/1898
1225-88 Naoma Perkins b 12/1899 m ___ Lockhart
1225-89 Bishop Simpson Perkins b 1902
1225-8-10 Stella Perkins b 1904 m George Owens

1225-9 Rebecca Perkins b 1867

1225-10 Virginia May Perkins b 1869

1226 Marshall Perkins b 1841 bur Perkins Cem Sword Creek Va
m Elizabeth Anne Hubbard b 1848
children (12)

1226-1 Mary C. Perkins b 1868 m Charles Dye 2/24/1883 he b 1866 children (2)
1226-11 Mary Etta Dye 1226-12 Filmore Dye

1226-2 William Milburn Perkins b 1870 m Laura A. Hale 12/4/1893 sheb 1878 children (6)
1226-21 James M. Perkins b 12/1894 1226-22 William Perkins b 1896
1226-23 Arthur Perkins b 2/1898 1226-24 Leonora Perkins b 3/19
1226-25 Etta Nora Perkins 1226-26 Coy Perkins

1226-3 James Emory Perkins b 1872

1226-4 Rosalee Perkins b 1874 m Elbert S. Miller 6/19/1892

1226-5 Virginia A. Perkins b 1876 m Elkana Dye 2/9/1891

1226-6 Charles I.M. Perkins b 5/1876 m Cordellia Hubbard 12/30/1893 children (4)
1226-61 Rosey E. Perkins b 2/1895 1226-62 James Perkins b 2/1897
1226- 63 Luther R. Perkins b 3/1900 ?.
1226-64 Roy Perkins
1226-641 Pauline Perkins

1226-7 John A. Perkins b 3/1878 m Virginia Miller 4/15/1899

1226-8 Joseph Marshall Perkins b 7/1/1890 d 5/29/1968 bur Perkins family cem Drill Va
mMary Malvina Strouth b 9/3/1894 d 3/20/1974 children (9)
1226-81 Carlos Jefferson Perkins b 1/19/1913 m Ellen Perkins 10/30/1934 she b 1/17/1913. children (4)
1226-811 Mary Frances Perkins b 10/3/1935
1226-812 Wanda F. Perkins b 4/18/1947
1226-813 Carlos Wayne Perkins b 5/3/1951
1226-814 Dallas Eldin Perkins b 3/28/1939

(1226 children of Marshall Perkins con't)
(1226-8 children of Joseph Marshall Perkins con't)
1226-82 Bernie Perkins 1226-83 Edward Gray Perkins
1226-84 James Junior Perkins 1226-85 Buford Elmer Perkins
1226-86 Mattie May Perkins m ____ Robertson
1226-87 Maggie Perkins m ____ Dye
1226-88 Lou Ella Perkins b 3/22/1928 m ____ Rasnake
1226-89 Marcella Perkins b 6/26/1933 m ____ Rasnake
1226-9 Maggie Perkins
1226-10 Elizabeth (Lizzie)Perkins
1226-11 Myrtle Perkins
1226-12 Martha Perkins
(this completes the 12 children of Marshall Perkins 1226

(This completes the 6 children of William Perkins 122 2nd son of Jared Perkins (12)
Most of the data for the children and descendents of William Perkins (122) came from source 35

123 Temperance (Tempie) Perkins b c 1800 d c 1837 m ____ Perkins
children (1 kn)
1231 Robert Perkins served 50th Va CSA bur Little Wilson Cem Volney Va. (Source 25D)

124 Rev Phillip Perkins b c 1806 Grayson Co Va d 3/23/1888 bur Little Wilson Creek Cem Volney Va (Baptist minister and cabinet maker)(blind)
m Rebecca McGrady 10/7/1825 she b 10/2/1804 d 1/21/1876
children (8)
1241 Granville H. Perkins b 9/2/1826 d 8/24/1827 1st burial Little Wilson C
1242 Lynville J. Perkins b 2/11/1828 m Rhoda Perkins 4/28/1850 he d 4/5/19
Organized Jones Brigade in CSA. Also in same unit were Fleming Perkins (Gen 1225 App V P 4), Robert Perkins (1231 p 6 ibid), Clai bourne Pennington (Gen 1245), and Ira T. Perkins (Gen 1751 App T)
m Rhoda Perkins dau Alexander Perkins and Malinda Wells(
she b 1832
children(5)
1242-1 Angeline Perkins b c 1851 1242-2 F. Pierce Perkins b c 1853
1242-3 H. Wise Perkins bc 1855 1242-4 Mary Perkins bc 1859
1242-5 Rosa Perkins b 1856 d 1857 (scarlet fever)
1243 Mahala Perkins b 12/5/1829 d 4/5/1902 bur Little Wilson Cem Grayson Co
m Stephen Pugh 6/29/1848 he b 9/4/1826 Grayson Co Va d 1903 bur Pugh Cem, Grassy Creek NC
children (4)
1243-1Ray Pugh
1243-2 Robert Emory Pugh b 4/20/1849 d 4/27/1897
m Nancy Jane McMillen 1/1/1871
1243-3 Norman (Doc) Everett Pugh b 12/23/1850 d 11/16/1928
m Nancy Alice Cox 9/11/1871
1243-4 Rosa Emoline Pugh b 6/1/1856 m Elijah Hash son of Jacob Hash and Miriam Perkins
1244 Marena Emeline Perkins b 4/27/1831 d 1881 m S.M. Weiss 11/20/1859
1245 Charity Celene Perkins b 7/3/1834 d 10/15/1910 bur Perkins Cem Volney
m Claibourne Pennington 1/22/1857 he b 11/2/1830 d 3/21/1915 (he was in 50th Co D CSA see above)
children (7) (all b Helton Ashe Co NC)

1245-1 David Pennington b unk d 1922 m 1881 Vilena Sullivan
1245-2 Stephen Pennington
1245-3 Phillip Pennington
1245-4 Elbert Roy Pennington d 3/22/1959 m Emiline Kilby
1245-5 William Troy Pennington
1245-6 Rose Iavina Pennington
1245-7 Lilly Fair Pennington m (1) George Wesley Young 1897
(2) Robert E. Wells 1905

1246 Emory T. Perkins b 11/26/1836 d 5/5/1906 m Lucinda Perkins 5/22/1861
(also enlisted in CSA Jones Brigade 1242)

1247 Joannah Perkins b 3/7/1839 d 4/19/1913bur Little Wilson Cem Volney Va
m Ira Gordon Perkins 4/27/1856(grandfather of Ky congressman Carl D.
Perkins) (see Gen 1751 Appendix T Page 3)
her children 9 (see again App T. P 3 and 4 for details

1248 Louisa Caroline Perkins b 4/19/1845 d 1/11/1917 bur Little Wilson Cem
Volney Va m Frank Sells 1867

125 Hezekiah Perkins bc 1808 Grayson Co Va d after 1880(blacksmith 1880 census)
m Letitia she b c 1822
children (7)(source 34)

1251 Sarah Susan Perkins b 10/1840 Grayson Co Va m (1)Phocion Thompkins 10/29/1871
(2) Calvin Mink

1252 Leander (Lee) Perkins b 1845 Grayson Co Va. moved Texas, became wealthy,oil.
(was also in Co D 50th CSA see 1242 page 6 this appendix)

1253 James Knox Polk Perkinsb 12/13/1849 Grayson Co Va d 12/15/1910 Vernon Texas
m Sarah Elizabrth Jones 10/29/1877 of Smythe Co Va she b 3/6/1860 d 6/18/1936
at Ardmore Okl. dau John P. Jones and Malinda Williams. John b 4/1821
Malinda b 1/9/1820 Botetourt Co Va d 7/10/1874 Smythe Co Va
children (8)(James moved to Texas in 1888. so first 4 children b in Smythe
Co Va. last 4 b Vernon Texas

1253-1 Willie Perkins 8/20/1878 Marion Vad 9/7/1878
1253-2 Walter Lee Perkins b 1/22/1880 South Fork Smythe Co Va d 1935
m Ada Salesbury
1253-3 Carrie Letitia Perkins b 2/2/1882 St Clair Smythe Co Va d
1/26/1945 Phoenix Ar m R.T. Castleberry
1253-4 DeWitt Talmage Perkins b 10/14/1884 Va d 7/3/1957 m Lulu Salesbury
1253-5 Henry Clay Perkins b 6/28/1886 Va d 10/30/1891 Texas
1253-6 Buena Vista Perkins b 10/21/1892 Vernon Texas d 4/8/1974 New York City
m Isaac C. Barrett 3/24/1928 Marietta Okl. he b2/16/1899 Garner Texas
he d 9/18/1963 Ardmore Okl
children (1) (Source 34)
1253-61 James Thomas Barrett b 1/24/1932 Ardmore Okl. m 6/13/1956
to Carmen Garcia she b 9/13/1929 Mexico City Mexico
children (2)
1253-611 Carmen Patricia Barrett b 5/26/1957 Tuscon Ar
m George A. Gilmor 8/11/1977 Tulsa Okl
1253-612 Laura Elena Barrett b 7/4/1961 Tulsa Okl.

1253-7 Kate Perkins b 2/24/1895 Vernon Texas d 12/19/1967 La Mirada Cal.
m Felix I Garcia 11/5/1914 Wichita Falls Texas h b 10/19/1880
Port Of Spain Trinidad d 3/20/1965 Whittier Ca. his father was
Felix Antonio Garcia b 1859 Guarare Venezuela SA
children (3)
1253-71 Craig Amason Garcia b 9/26/1915 Wichita Falls Tex
d 1/31/1966 Whittier Ca m Marnie 2/25/1945 Montana

(1253-7 children of Kate Perkins Garcia con't)

1253-72 Lorraine Garcia b 7/25/1919 Wichita Falls Texas m Edward L Erickson 7/14/1944 he b 11/8/1918 St Paul Minn. children (2)

1253-721 Ward Paul Erickson b 8/14/1947 Los Angeles Ca m Sandra Lee Christie 7/9/1966 at Whittier Ca children (2)

1253-7211 Jon Edward Erickson b 11/28/1968 Whittier Ca

1253-7212 Diana Lyn Erickson b 2/23/1972 Anaheim Ca

1253-722 Joel Lee Erickson b 4/20/1950 Los Angeles Ca m Kathleen Myrtle Aura 12/10/1977 at Lake Tahoe N children (1)

1253-7221 Kate Lorraine Erickson b 1/14/1982 Mammoth Lake Ca

1253-73 Keith Garcia b 11/27/1921 Los Angeles Ca m (1) Verna Darth 1962 Las Vegas (2) Alma Leonard Robey 6/9/1974 Las Vegas Nev.

(Source 35 is from Lorraine Garcia Erickson for children and descend of James Knox Polk Perkins , Gen 1253. She lives at 24921 Nuirlands Blvd El Toro Ca 92630)

126 Aarod Perkins b c 1814 d 9/27/1837 bur Little Wilson Cem. Volney Va m Elizabeth Anderson. (After his death she married Joseph Perkins, 1222 Page 1 this appendix)

127 Trifeney (Phena) Perkins m (1)____ McGrady (2) Peter Hackler 6/26/1823 children kn (1)

1271 Tama (McGrady or Hackler) m ____ Currin

128 Joannah Perkins engaged to Benjamin Phipps. She was riding to town to get material for her wedding dress. Her horse threw and killed her.

129 Parzaid Perkins

(This completes what I have been able to learn of the 9 children of Jared Perkins generation 12 page 3 of the mss, Jared being the 2nd son of Timothy Perkins Sr.

Note: additional children of Joseph Perkins Gen 1222 this App p 1 Source 33 includes them Source 35 does not

1222-7 John W. Perkins b c 1855 m Oletha Stamper
1222-8 Rosanah (Rosamond) Perkins b c 1857 m ___ Osborne
1233-9 Major Perkins b c 1862 m Vic Perkins went to Mo.

JUDGE PAUL M. PERKINS
CARROLL COUNTY, RETIRED
5269 LYNN ROAD N.E.
MINERVA, OH 44657
AC 216-895-4501

Children and known descendants of Jabez Perkins Jr (Gen. 26 P 13) 6th child of Jabez Perkins Sr (Gen. 2 page 12)

26 Jabez Perkins Jr
b 8/1796 Volney, Grayson Co. Va. d 1/13/1859 Kennamers Cove Marshal Co Al
m (1) Rachel Wright c 1818 at Marshal Co Al. she b 1802 d 1839 bur Perkins Cem. Marshal Co Al dau of Isham Wright and Rachel
(2) Sarah Kirby Justice m 11/1840 Marshal Co Al she b 1805 d 12/6/1881 bur Rollings Cem Claysville Marshal Co Al she dau of John Kirby and Jane Adair.

children (11 7 1st m and 4 2nd m) (all b Kennamers Cove Jackson Co Al(Jackson [illegible] became Marshal Co)

261 Allie Perkins b 1819 m Zacheus C. Kennamer 1835 d 1836 bur. Mt Pisgah Cem Marshal Co Al

262 Nancy Perkins b 1822 Kennamers Cove Decatur Al d bur Union Cem Jackson Co
m Joab Wilder 7/4/1840
kn children
2621 Nancy Jane Wilder m Charles J. Lewis kn children:
2621-1 Julia F. Lewis m James Chambless: kn children:
2621-11 Julia Chambless m Harry Cleveland (my 1982 correspondent living 2914 Egypt CTRL Memphis Tenn 38128. letters 447 and 465)

263 Martha (Patsy) Perkins b 1827 Kennamers Cove Jackson(formerly Marshal)Co Al
m Robert J Hodges 3/5/1844 d before 1869

264 William Abe Perkins b 1830 Jackson Co Al May 1897 bur Mt Pisgah Cem Marshal Co
m (1) Lucy Jane Justice 12/28/1848 Marshal Co Al she b 1833 dau of Thomas Justice and Sarah Kirby d unk
(2) Christina Woodall Stapler dau of Dr Presley Woodall and Denaris Busby
children (9)
2641 Jabez Perkins b and d 1851
2642 Sarah Elizabeth Perkins b 12/28/1852 Marshal Co Al m Silas Presley Woodall Sr d 1933
2643 William Isaac Perkins b 1854 m Ander Stansell 1877
2644 James Abram Perkins b 2/1856 m Mary Jane(Mollie) Stubblefield d 6/3/1937 bur Marshal Al
2645 Zacherias Elias Perkins b 4/1/1859 Marshal Co Al d 6/26/1930 Marshal Co bur Union Cem Jackson Co Al
m Mary Allie Woodall 9/8/1880 Woodville Jackson Co Al
she b 7/22/1863 Carbondale Ill d 9/13/1935 dau Pleasant Woodall and Modilla Jane Pruitt
children (6)(all b Kennamers Cove Marshal Co Al)
2645-1 Julia Ann Perkins b 7/9/1881 m Gibson Harless 1899 d 3/9/1952 bur Birmingham Jefferson Co Al
2645-2 Emmett Roscoe Perkins b 9/30/1884 d 1/13/1961 bur Union Cem Jackson Co Al d Huntsville Al
m (1) Viola Vesta Thomas 2/26/1905 Woodville Al she b 9/4/1888 Jackson Co Al d 6/5/1924 Huntsville Al bur Union Cem dau of Jiles Thomas and Sarah Elizabeth Fletcher
(2) Exie Borden Hall 10/28/1924 Woodville Al she b 2/26/189 d 5/1/1979 bur Union Cem Jackson Co Al dau of David L. Hall and Rebecca Jane Chambless
children (11 7 1st m)

2645-21 Joseph Porter Perkins b 4/18/1906 Marshal Co Al m Myrtle Mae Hall 1/28/1928

2645-22 Olga Lorene Perkins b 9/12/1907 Marshal Co Al m Harvey J. Butler 7/28/1928

2645-23 Robert Paul Perkins b 1/6/1909 Marshal Co Al m Gladys Glass 9/24/1932 d 9/10/1981 Owens Cross Road Madison Al

2645-24 Allie Lucille 4/18/1910 Marshal Co Al m Grady Woody 2/2/1929 d 1/21/1980 bur Bethel Cem Madison Al

2645-25 Alma Louise Perkins b 3/7/1912 Marshal Co Al d ___ m (1) Ernest S Julian 11/27/1952 (2) H. Lee Hicks 1/11/1957

2645-26 Elizabeth Perkins b 4/26/1914 Marshal Co Al m Ray Bussell 1942

2645-27 Mildred Ezel Perkins b 11/20/1915 Marshal Co Al m Zedra B. Keel 6/11/1937 d 12/17/1979

2645-28 Melborn Eugene Perkins b 1/14/1920 New Hope, Madison Co Al m Ollie Mae Baker 7/7/1951

2645-29 Mary Jane Perkins b 5/5/1927 New Hope Al m John Mattick 11/29/1945

2645-2-10 Lillian Marie Perkins b 4/6/1929
m (1) Charles E. Maples 18/6/1946 div. 1972
(2) Charles R. Wells 7/12/1974
children (2 1st m)

2645-2-101 Brenda Marie Maples b 3/4/1948 Huntsville Al
m (1) Lawrence Ray Knight 8/2/
(2) Stephen Hopkins 6/27/19

2645-2-102 Charles Lamy Maples b 5/3/19 Woodville Al m Anrietta Ell 6/19/1971

Lillian Marie Wells is my correspondent. See sources at end of this appendix

2645-2-11 John William Perkins b 11/16/1931 New Hope Al m Sue Jane Bohannon 9/15/1951

This completes the 11 children of Emmett Roscoe Perkins (2645-2)

2645-3 Cora May Perkins b 11/24/1888 d 12/27/1888 bur Mt Pisgah Cem Marshal Al

2645-4 Mable Evagreen Perkins b 6/24/1893 m Sam Woodall d 5/27/1964 bur Birmingham Al

2645-5 George Dewey Perkins b 11/2/1899 m Lois Hammaner

2645-6 Olivia Troy Perkins b 7/25/1902 m Thomas A Woody 11/28/1935

This completes the 6 children of Zacherias Elias Perkins (2645 P 1)

2646 Hugh Perkins b 1859 d 1859

2647 Joe Perkins b and d 1860

2648 Nancy Jane (Jenny) Perkins b 2/17/1865 m Henry Butler m 1884 d 1940

2649 Mary Helen Perkins b unkm Isaac Morrison

This completes the 9 children of William Abe Perkins (264 P 1)

265 Isaac Perkins b 1831 d 11/5/1893 bur Perkins cem Marshal Co Al
m (1) Sarah A Justice 2/10/1856 she b 1838 Jackson Co Al d 1874 bur Perkins Cem Marshal Co Al she dau of Thomas Justice and Sarah Kirby
(2) Mary Elizabeth Ingraham div 10/6/1881
children (8) (all 1st m) all b Marshal Co Al
2651 Lucy Ann Perkins b 10/3/1857 m John Pat Murphy 1881 d 3/9/1946 Adamoson, Pittsburg Co, Ok
2652 Silas Timothy Perkins b 10/17/1859 m Eliza J. Smith 9/25/1886 d 5/20/1933 at Plant, Van Buren Co Ark
2653 George Green Perkins 3/26/1861 d 10/2/1944 Carter Beckham Co Ok
m (1) Lula Rollings 6/26/1893
(2) Callie Hogan 1895
2654 Martha Elizabeth Perkins b 5/5/1866 m Henry Clay Williams 4/8/1888 d 4/8/1958 Carter, Beckham Co Ok
2655 Amie Cassie Perkins b 12/1868 m James T. Williams 1889 d Ark
2656 John William Perkins b 8/14/1869 m Carrie McGlathery d 4/2/1929 Lexington Stone Co Ark
2657 Samuel Lafayette Perkins b 6/2/1870 m Hollie Barnes 1902 d 12/6/1919 Plant Van Buren Co Ark
2658 Arthur Perkins b and d 1873

This completes the 8 children of Isaac Perkins (265)

266 Melvina Perkins b 1835 m David Derrick 10/16/1856
267 Zacheus Perkins b 1837 went west

This completes the 7 children of Jabez Perkins Jr by his 1st m

268 Mary Amy Perkins b 8/31/1841 d 8/3/1932 Carter Beckham Co Ok
m (1) Abraham Kennamer 3/14/1859
(2) Jefferson O Brown 7/3/1890
children (8 all b Kennamers Cove Marshal Co Al)
2681 David Newton Kennamer b 3/27/1859 d 9/28/1926 Bekham Ok bur Retrop Cem
m Lucinda Caroline Parker 1/10/1880
2682 Nacy Zack Kennamer b 1861 d 1879 bur Mt Pisgah Cem Marshal Co Al
2683 Permelia Benton Kennamer b 1863 d unk bur Mt Pisgah Cem Marshal Co Al
2684 Rachel Melvina Kennamer b 1865 m John Smith 2/1/1885 d unk bur Claysville Al
2685 Abram Isham Kennamer b 10/31/1868 d 5/6/1944 Scottsboro Al
m Emma Elizabeth Cambron 6/20/1888
2686 Charlotte F. Kennamer b 1870 d unk bur Mt Pisgah Cem (see above)
2687 Timothy Richard Kennamer b 5/4/1875 d 1965 Elk City Ok
m Jennie Lou Davis 3/26/1901
2688 Isaac Columbus Kennamer b 2/28/1878 d 3/26/1941 Dill City Ok
m Minnie Oliver Britton 2/1/1900

269 Jabez Perkins lll b 1844 d 1864
26-10 John W. Perkins b 11/25/1845 d 1/1/1902 bur Taylor Cem Marshal Co Al
m Elizabeth Alabama Rollings 10/10/1865
26-11 Timothy Perkins d 1848 d 1872 did not marry.

This completes the 11 children of Jabez Perkins Jr. He is supposed to have left Knox (now Whitley Co) Ky where his father Jabez Sr had gone from Grayson Co Va, in a dispite with one of his brothers. details unknown My corresondent sources are Marie Wells (2645-210 Box 106 Meridianville Al 35759 and and Julia Cleveland (2621-11 for address)

JUDGE PAUL M. PERKINS
CARROLL COUNTY, RETIRED
5269 LYNN ROAD N.E.
MINERVA, OH 44657
AC 216-695-4501

Explanation of additional sources

Appendix K has a seperate listing of sources.

Appendix N-O has also an additional listinfof sources on Appendix N-O page 9

In the text sources are indicated by number at the appropiate places.

Description of Sources

1. The Families of Ancient New Haven by Donald Jacobus a 1927 edition has been recently re-issued and is generally available. Vol VI Pages 1425,1689,and 1690

2. The Perkins Family Descendants of New England in Virginia and North Carolina a mss by Dow Perkins in the State Library of Virginia at Richmond, found in April 1976

3. Mss notes of Dow Perkins on the parents of Timothy Perkins Sr(Gen. 1 Page 3) on deposit in the Wilkesboro North Carolina public library.

4. Bulletins of the Genealogical Society of Original Wilkes County (N.C.) 4 issues between 1968 and 1970 on the Perkins's written by Dow Perkins

5. Perkins Family Settlers in Western Virginia and Descendants of New England Immigrants,(1631-1640) a mss by Dow Perkins on file in said library of Wilkesboro N.C. I later heard from him in Florida.

6. Another mss by Dow Perkins in the same library.

   Members of the Perkins family owe a debt of gratitude to Dow Perkins. I wrote to him in 1976 at what was apparently an old address, but received no answer.

7. Children and Descendants of Mary Polly Brown(ne Perkins) (Gen. 31 P 16) from Ruby Stallings, her descendant, in 1958, then of Oklahoma City Ok.

8. Children and Descendants of John Felix (Buck) Perkins (Gen. No 4 P. 19) a mss in the handwriting of Aunt Alezena Craig (Gen. No 13 App. B. P 3) sent to me in 1952 by a cousin Flora Perkins(Gen 11 App A P. 1) in 1952. (including marriage and cemetery records of Whitley Co)

9. Genealogical chart of American ancestors of Timothy Perkins Sr(Gen 1 P 3) prepared by Edna Stewart of Williamsburg Ky and given me by Leslie Perkins of Rockholds Ky(Gen 4-11-12 P 20) in 1974. This was the first time I knew where in New England Timothy Perkins Sr had come from. That led me to visit the New Haven Colony Historical Society in November 1974

10. Notes on Timothy Perkins Sr and his ancestors from the New Haven Colony Historical Society in a visit there November 1974

11 Land Entry Book,Wilkes County N.C by Mrs Ruby Abscher issued by the Genealogical Society of Original Wilkes Co N.C. 1971 from the Wilkesboro N.C. Public Library

12. Notes by the writer. May 1975 of the public and courthouse records of Ashe (Formerly Wilkes) Co N.C., and Grayson Co Va. In April 1976 notes on records of Wythe Co Va, and from the state archives at Raleigh N.C. and Richmond Va. Alos Whitley and Knox Co Ky.

13 Letter and information from Elsie Conners, Stamford Neb 1/4/1978. Information as to migration of Stephen Perkins(Gen 152 P 5), and of Timothy Perkins (Gen 21 Page 10), and of Jesse Alvin Perkins (Gen 23 Page 10) to Bureau Co Illinois. This source also contains exerpts from Reminiscences of Bureau Co Illinois, 1872, and Maps And Sketches of Bureau County, by Matson, 1867, which works also contain information about members of our branch of the Perkins family who moved west from Kentucky and Grayson Co Va about 1828 and went from Illinois to Iowa and then Nebraska. Their descendants are listed in Appendix O at Page 3.

14 Family Bible Record of Mart Perkins, (1979) 10771 Black Mountain Rd Apt 42 San Diego Cal 92126 from said Elsie Conner (App O Page 3)

15 Genealogical charts from said Elsie Conners Stamford Neb showing her lineage from Jesse Alvin Perkins (Gen. 23 Page 12) and showing many of the children and descendants of said Jesse Alvin who moved to Illinois, then to Iowa, and then to Nebraska. (See Appendix O Pages 3-6)

16 Diary of a Geological Tour by Dr. Elisha Mitchell, University of North Carolina 1905. This describes a tour taken in 1827 and 1828 in North Carolina. On Pages 24,25,and 29 it contains references to Timothy Perkins Jr (Gen. 15 P 5) and to Stephen Perkins (Gen 152 P 5). It is evidence also as to the writer's conclusion as to the date of death of Timothy Perkins Sr (Gen. No 1 Page 3)

17 Genealogy of the Sharp Family by James B. Faulkner 1935. This is the basis of the information in Appendix E about the writers grandmother Elizabeth Winburn Sharp (Mrs Dempsey Perkins) (Gen 5 Page 21). A sister of Elizabeth, Samantha Sharp, was the mother of James Faulkner.

18 Raw notes about the family by U.S. Grant Perkins, father of the writer (Gen 6 Page 23). These were made about 1932 and sent to Flora Perkins (Gen 11 App. A Page 1) They were sent on to me by Flora about 1952 after the death of my father. Note that my father did not apparently know the correct name of his great grandfather Solomon (Gen 3 Page 16) even though I found he was buried about 10 miles from my father's boyhood home.

19 Letter and Information from Mr. and Mrs Orville Perkins,5424 Warren Ave Norwood, Ohio 45212 on 3/26/1979 about William Perkins (Gen 28 Page 13)

20 Children and Descendants of Lela Edna Perkins (m Henry Jones) (App B. P. 1 Gen. 11) , and of Joseph Warren Perkins (App B Gen 1 and Gen 53 P 21), and of John Felix Perkins (Appendix A and Gen. No 52 Page 21) This came from Louise Jones Geisler 40 Locust Street Springsboro Ohio 45066 October 1978

21 Children and descendants of Eli Sheridan Perkins (Gen 347 Page 17) and (Appendix O Page 1) to Cathy Perkins Hollingshead (Appendix O Page 3) received from Cathy Hollingshead Box 756 Wickenberg Az 85358 received Jan 3 1978 (Letter file No 159)

22 Additional Information about Jesse Alvin Perkin's descendants (Gen 23 P 12) from another Nebraska descendant Mrs Darline Rath of Harvard Neb 68944 (Letter file 179)(See Appendix N Page 2)

23 Material received 1981 from Elsie Conners of Stamford Neb.(descendant of Jesse Alvin Perkins (Gen. 23 P 12) It consists (A) 10 pages of a mss said to be by Dow Perkins called The Perkins Family, Pre Revolutionary Pioneers which contains most of the information in Sources 1 thru 6 by the same man but contains many more dates etc. (B) a more detailed genealogy from Jesse Alvin Perkins, but similar to that in Source 13. and (C) a phptocopy of part of a privately printed pamphlet by Augustus Thorndike Perkins. This is about the English ancestors of Edward Perkins of New Haven and simply confirms the sources cited in Appendix K. I believe this item is in the Library of Congress No 13347 CS71.P45 1890

24 Letter from Mrs Jesse Reeves of West Jefferson N.C., a well known local genealogist received 7/6/1981 (Letter No 266) on the question of the date of death of Timothy Perkins Sr (Gen. 1 P 3)

25 Material gathered in a trip to Virginia and North Carolina Oct. 1981

A Additional information and names as tothe children and descendants of Timothy Perkins Jr (Gen. No. 15 Page 5) which I have worked into the story in the Nov 1981 revision. From Mrs Jesse Reeves West Jefferson N C

B New Information on Mary Ann Perkins (m Faw) (Gen. No 159 P 7) I had the name incorrectly as Farve. Same source

C Copy of news article in Winston Salem Journal re Clara Perkins (Gen. No 1582-3 P 6) still living on Helton Creek and new about Winfield Perkins (Gen. 1582 P 7)

D Information on the readable gravestones (Old) at the Cemetery at Volney Va read October 1981

E Letters written to Mrs Jesse Reeves by Dow Perkins dated 8/6/1966, 11/24/1966, and 3/20/1970 showing the progress of his work

F Census indexes showing Perkins or Purkins for 1810 N C, 1810 Va Grayson, 1820 Grayson(All Va)

G Perkins listed in Virginia Estates (see at the library at Independence Va) showing estates of Arod Perkins (Page 4) and Stephen Perkins (Page 8)

26 Abstract of entries in Will Book 1 Grayson County Va. pertinent pages.

27 Descendants of Edward Perkins of New Haven by Caroline Erickson Perkins Rochester N Y 1914 Library of Congress CS71. P45 used in Appendix I

28 material gathered in the census office in Seattle in Sept 1981 and on trip to courthouse and library at Hagerstown Md Oct 1981 on the subject of the McCade family, (Appendix R.) And from a trip to Iowa in July 1982

29 Genealogical data supplied by Mili Morrow of Denver Col. This was combined with information in Source 13,14,15,and 22 to complete Combined Appendix No and O.

30 January 1982. data on children of Timothy Perkins (21) son of Jabez (2) from Donald Perkins 4280 N. Ocean Blvd 27D Ft. Lauderdale Fla. 33308

31 Material gathered from the descendants of Martha Jane Perkins King into Appendix U. These include letters and charts from (1) Thomas N. Sanders (Gen 1163 App U P 2) (2) Mrs Elizabeth Tribble 109 Pin Oak Drive Lancaster(Gen 115) Ky 40444. (3) Mrs Thomas (Beryl) Wilson, 401 Almar Dr Vestal NY 13850(Gen 133) (4) Theresa King Murphy Rte 1 Lancaster Ky 40444 (Gen 1211) (5) Jerome Layton 1406 Cleveand Ave East Point Ga 30344

32 Material gathered for Appendix T the descendants of Gordon Perkins (Gen 17) Mostly from Ella Louise May 2204 Lester Drive NE 404 Albequerque NM 87112 This included a copy of an old family bible page of Gordon Perkins (Gen 17) and many family group sheets. some receeived from Minnie Hall of Roanoke Va .

33 Material gathered for Appendix V, descendants of Jared Perkins (Gen 12) mostly from Minnie Hall Roanoke Va.

34 Material from Robert Lamb C -15 240 Picadilly Square,Athens Ga 30605 on the descendants of Joseph Perkins(Gen 44 App I Page 3) brother of Timothy Perkins Sr (Gen 43 App I Page 3 and Gen 1 Page 3 main mss)

Source 35 Charts from Lorraine Erickson 24921 Muirlands Blvd El Toro Ca. 92630. Mostly about the 5th son of Jared Perkins(Gen 12 p 3 and App V p 1) one Hezekiah Perkins, (Gen 125 App V page 7 and his descendants(See Appendix V pages 7 and 8)

Source 36 material from J E Steven Perkins Dec 1982 14808 Green Forest Drive Colonial Heights Va 23834. Mostly about other sons of Jared Perkins (Gen 12)(Appendix V. Namely Joseph Perkins (121) William Perkins (122). (see Appendix V pages 1-6 Included in this material is information about the following. Very valuable:

1. Perkins land transfers in Grayson Co Va 1808-1877
2. Perkins land taxes in Grayson Co Va 1794-1827 and to 1841
3. General index of wills Grayson Co Va 1828-1881
4. Carroll Co will index- no Perkins found
5. Patrick Co index of wills
6. Henry Co index of Wills no Perkins
7. Grayson County misc will data
8. Death records Grayson Co - one Perkins
9. Death records Russell Co- several Perkins
10 Grayson Co births 1855-1868
11 Richmond archives misc Perkins data
12 Census 1880 Russell, Washington, Grayson
13 Census 1850 " "
14 Census 1860 Russell
15 3 pages various Perkins data
16 1900 census Perkins all counties
17 1880 census Perkins all conties
19 marriages Grayson,Russell,and Buchana Counties Va.

Source 37 Notes from the Cleveland Public Library August 1977 as to references to Edward Perkins of New Haven (App I Page 1 Gen 1) (App K Page 14 Gen 10-3)

Explanation of Index of Names

This index of names includes all of those as of November 1981 in pages 3-26 of the main mss and in Appendices A,B,C,D,E.F,and R.

It does not include names in the English History (Appendix K) or in the "ew Haven History (Appendix I)

There is a seperate index to Appendix N-O (thw westward bound branch) The index is coded with the generation number and the page where found. If found in an appendix that is also listed. Some are found both in the main mss (pages 3-26) and in an appendix.

The names in the index that are underlined arethe immediate family of the writer.

Index of Names appearing in Pages 3-26, and in Appendices A,B,C,D,E,F, and R
I have not alphabetized the names within each letter of the alphabet. The underlined names of my immediate family or their ancestors.

	Name	Gen. Number	Appendix	Page
A	Anderson, Tabitha (Perkins)	15		5
	Ames, Sarah (Owen)	333		16
	Anderson, Swimpfield	171		8
	Arkus, George	335		16
	Allen, Ladd	43		20
	Allen, John	47		20
	Allen, George	471		20
	Allen, Edward	472		20
	Allen, Eva	4721		20
	Alsip Ida (Perkins)	481		20
	Abercrombie, Amy (Perkins)	74		25
	dau in law of writer		App. S	
	Amshoff, Richard	1714	App B	4
	Ackerman, Ophelia (Elliott)	5	App R	5
	(maternal gr mother Blossom McDade)			
	Allred, Sylvia (McDaniel)	171	App F	3
	Allen, John Paul	172	App F	3
	Allen, Keith and Elizabeth (twins)	1721 1722	App F	3
	Allen, John Paul 3rd	1723	App F	3
B	Baume, Elizabeth (Perkins)	1451		4
	Bryant, Emma P (Perkins)	1854		8
	Brown, Henry Perron	31		16
	Brown, Lewis Clark	311		16
	Brown, Solomon Montgomery (Uncle Gum)	312		16
	Brown, Merina (Siler)	3121		16
	Brown, Nancy (Hatfield)	313		16
	Brown, Sarah H.	314		16
	Brown, William Clement	315		16
	Brown, Martha Malinda	316		16
	Berry, William Edward	316		16
	Berry, Thomas	3161		16
	Berry, Ruby (Stallings)	3161-1		16
	Brown, Henry Mattison	317		16
	Brown, James Felix	319		16
	Brown, Mary F.	318		16
	Brown, Robert A	31-10		16
	Brown, John Wesley	31-11		16
	Brunnitt, Martha (Perkins)	34		16
	Boyd, Elias	342		16
	Baca, Sarah Louise (Perkins)	347		17
	Berry, Sarah Ruth (Perkins)	42		19
	Benzley, Verl	4273		19
	Benzley, Verl Jr	4273-1		19
	Barnard, Dorothy (Perkins	62		24
	Bowman, Eva (Perkins)	73		25
	dau in law of writer			
	Bowman, Evelyn (Jones)	116	App B	1
	Brown, Nattie Josephine (Jones)	119	App B	2
	Baker, Edna (Jones)	114	App B	1
	Boon, Jesse	1181	App B	2
	Barrett, E.D.	143	App B	3
	Barrett, Hester Ann	1431	App B	3
	Burnette, Nicholas	17	App B	4
	Burgett, Marticia (Perkins)	1557		6

	Name	Gen. No	Appendix	Pag
B	Burnette, Doris Jean (Click)	171	App.B	4
	Byron, Wesley	131	App C	1
	Byron, Claudia Lee (Cooley-DeWitt)	1311	App C	1
	Bledsoe	1311	App D	1
	Bledsoe, Mary Florious	1311-1	App D	1
	Bledsoe, Jayona Aleta	1311-2	App D	1
	Bledsoe, Melody Renee	1311-3	App D	1
	Bledsoe, Faith Jean	1311-4	App D	1
	Brown, Clyde(hus Miriam Perkins)	64		23
	Brown, Janet Lynn (dau of above)	641		23
	Ballard, Mary Belle (Perkins)	1582		6
	Bryant, Zollie (Perkins)	1582-1		6
	Blanton, Betty (Hamilton)	159-1511		7
	Brown, John		E	1
	Barnes, Catherine (McDade)	12	App R	1
	Brazier, Anna (Henneberger)	4	App R	4
	Brawley, Vivian (McDade)	5	App R	5
	2nd wife of Blossom McDade's father			
C	Copenhaver, J.E.	1455-1		4
	Copenhaver, Henry	1456-1		4
	Cox, Elbert Service	1541		5
	Cole	1281		4
	Creekmore, Nancy Ann (Perkins)	2		12
	gr gr gr grandmother of writer			
	Creekmore, Eliza Jane (Perkins)	287		13
	Coffey, Rhoda Ann (Perkins)	288		13
	Coffey, Nancy Rue (Perkins)	289		13
	Coffey, Shelby	28-11		13
	Craig, Sarah Louise Baca (Perkins)	347		17
	Coyle, James	4272-11		19
	Coyle, Curren	4271-12		19
	Craig, Maggie (Perkins)	48		20
	Carson, John	1581		6
	Carson, Bert (Reece)	1581-1		6
	Chatham, Alex	1582-52		6
	Chatham, Ray	1583-53		6
	Craig, Edith (Perkins)	53		21
	Craig, Sallie (Perkins)	1	App B	4
	Custis, Dr. Bertha (Perkins)	54		21
	Cox, Betty (Jones)	62		23
	Craig, John	1161	App B	1
	Craig, Maude (Sharp)	1	App B	4
	Cristy, Kerun	1	App B	4
	Cromwell, Everett	1341	App C	2
	Cromwell, Beatrice (Elder)	13	App D	1
	Cromwell, Edna (Engle)	132	App D	1
		131	App D	1
	Cooley, Edward	311	App C	1
	Carroll, Mae (Jones)	151	App D	1
	Craig, Curren	13	App B	3
	Craters	22	App B	5
	Cox, Nathan	24		1
	Collins, Mary (McDaniel)	17	App F	3
	Colrain, Terry	1711	App F	3
	Crabtree, James	1712	App F	3

	Name	Gen.No.	Appendix	Page
D	~~Dixon~~ Rickard, W.W.	1557-11		6
	Davenport, Elizabeth (Perkins)	282		13
	Davis, Elizabeth Ann (Brown)	31-11		16
	Dunham, William	345		16
	Davidson, Carl	4271		19
	Davidson, Donna	4271-1		19
	Davidson, Robert	4271-2		19
	Doud, Douglas	1141	App A	1
	Davis, Ron	1141	App B	1
	Davis, Damon Christopher	1141-1	App B	1
	Doe, Betty Ann (Jones)	1191	App B	2
	DeWitt, Edward	1311	App C	1
	DeWitt, Vance	1311-1	App C	1
	DeWitt, Victoria	1311-2	App C	1
	DeWitt, Edward Lane (Lonnie)	1311-3	App C	1
	DeWitt, Patricia Dolly	1311-4	App C	1
	DeWitt, James Edward Jr	1311-5	App C	1
	DeWolf, Don	51	App R	5
	DeWolf, William	511	App R	5
	DeWolf, Sherman Scott	5111	App R	5
	DeWolf, Russell Ray	5112	App R	5
	DeWolf, Diana	5113	App R	5
	DeWolf, Betsy (Sealman)	512	App R	5
E	Engle, Lucretia (Perkins)	4		19
	Eymer, Ralph	4231		19
	Engle, Ambers	45		20
	Elliott, Bertha Mae (McDade) mother of Blossom McDade Perkins	5	App R	5
	Elliott, Clarence	5	App R	5
	Elliott, Blossom (Shue)	5	App R	5
	Elliott, Jeanette (Saunders)	5	App R	5
	Eaton, Irvin	131	App C	1
	Engle, Clarence	131	App D	1
	Engle, Jada Lee (Bledsoe)	1311	App D	1
	Engle, N.B.	1312	App D	1
	Engle, Paul Jerry	1313	App D	1
	Engle, Theo Avon	1314	App D	1
	Elder, Steve	132	App D	1
	Elder, Linda	1321	App D	1
	Elder, Sherrie	1322	App D	1
	Early, James		App E	1
	Edwards, Ann (Sharp)	1	App E	1
	Edwards, Joseph	1	App E	1

	Name	Gen No	Appendix	Page
F.	Faw, Abraham (also see Pfau)(Faugh)	159		7
	Faw (Faugh), William Johnson	1591		7
	Freeman, James	3		14
	Freeman, Nancy (Perkins) gr gr grandmother of writer	3		16
	Floyd, William	314		16
	Foster	41		19
	Floyd, Julian	4-12		20
	Ford, Amelia	51		21
		1	App.A	2
	Flowers, Audrey P (Perkins)	121	App C	1
	Faulkner, Frank		App E	1
	Faulkner, James P		App E	1
	Floyd, Virginia (Sharp)		App E	1
	Fields, Brenda (McDaniel)	174	App F	3
	Furillo, Robert	631		23
	Furillo, Gina	6311		23
	Furillo, Lisa	6312		23
	Freeman, Martha	151	App F	2
	Freeman, Dedie (Steele)	152	App F	2
	Freeman, Frank	15	App F	2
G	Graybeal, John	1552		6
	Gwyn, Charles	1582-5		6
	Gwyn, Kate (Lillard)	1582-51		6
	Gwyn, Grace (Chatham)	1582-52		6
	Gwyn, Susie (Chatham)	1582-53		6
	Gwyn, Ernest	1582-54		6
	Gwyn, Paul	1582-55		6
	Girton, Amy (Perkins)	23		12
	Gover, Leslie Bruce	427		19
	Gover, Olene (Harmon)	4272		19
	Gover, Bertha M.	4271		19
	Gover, Emma (Benzley)	4273		19
	Gover, Joseph	4274		19
	Gover, Lois Jean	4274-1		19
	Gover, Joan	4274-2		19
	Gover, Patricia	4274-3		19
	Gover, Sarah Gayle	4274-4		19
	Grant, James	46		20
	Gander, Anna Lou (Perkins)	131	App A	1
	Greffin, Paul C III	1422	App A	1
	Garbett, Mellissa Jane	1711-1	AppB	4
	Garbett, Andrew Craig	1711-2	App B	4
	Geisler, Ray	11-11	App B	2
	Glick, Marvin	171	App B	4
	Glick, Paula (Garbett)	1711	App B	4
	Glick, Leslie (Parsons)	1712	App B	4
	Glick, William Craig	1713	App B	4
	Glick, Jan Lee (Amshoff)	1714	App B	4
	Glick, Allison Jean	1715	App B	4
	Glick, Tracy Anne	1716	App B	4
	Garr, Danal	152	App C	2

G (Continued) Name	Gen. No.	Appendix	Page
Garr, Dawn Angel	1521	App C	2
Garr, Mattie Leroy	1522	App C	2
Griffeths, Lafayette	1	App F	1
Griffeths, Lonie (McDaniel) maternal grand mother of writer	1	App F	1
Grant, Jess	17	App D	1
Grant, Aubrey	171	App D	1
Grant, Beatrice	172	App D	1
Glotfelty, Webster Bruce	342	App R	3
Glotfelty, Edwin Hay	3421	App R	3
Glotfelty, Edwin Hay II	3421-1	App R	3
Glotfelty, John Todd	3421-2	App R	3
Glotfelty, David Kent	3421-3	App R	3
Glotfelty, Mark Allison	3421-4	App R	3
Glotfelty, Charles Webster	3422	App R	3
Glotfelty, Walter Lang	3422-1	App R	3
Glotfelty, Webster Bruce	3423	App R	3
Glotfelty, Richard Bruce	3423-1	App R	3
Glotfelty, Joel	3423-2	App R	3

H			
	Hale, Rosa (Perkins)	141	4
	Hale, Millie (Perkins)	145	4
	Hale, Martin	154	5
	Hale, Rebecca (Cox)	1541	5
	Hale, Elizabeth (Michaels)	1542	5
	Hale, Elizabeth (Perkins)	159-11	7
	Hale, Lucy Jane (Perkins)	159-14	7
	Hale, Maurice	159-141	7
	Hale, Edwin	159-1441	7
	Hale, Davis	159-1442	7
	Hamilton, Walter	159-151	7
	Hamilton, Joseph	159-1511	7
	Hamilton, Annie (Lillard)	159-1512	7
	Hamilton, George	159-153	7
	Hall, Millie (Perkins)	16	7
	Hitchcock, Ruth P (Perkins)	18	8
	Hacker, Wade	1844	8
	Harsh,	1851	8
	Hatfield, Greenberry	313	16
	Harmon, Peter	212	12
	Hollingshead, William D	3471	17
	Hackler, Peter	127	4
	Hackler, Tama (McGrady)	1271	4
	Harmon, Steele	4272	19
	Harmon, Charlotte (Coyle)	4272-1	19
	Harmon, Steele Jr	4272-2	19
	Hill, Flora (Allen)	471	20

H (Con't) Name	Gen. No	Appendix	Page
Herbert	151	App A	2
Hargest, Eileen (Jones)	114	App B	1
Herron, Eva May (Jones)	117	App B	2
Hoffman, Carrie (Jones)	1182	App B	2
Hunter, Elizabeth(Craig)	1	App B	4
Hall, Conley	25	App B	5
Hall, Conley Jr	251	App B	5
Hall, Lillian	252	App B	5
Hall, Blanche	253	App B	5
Hall, Loretta	254	App B	5
Hall, Glenn	255	App B	5
Husick, Mae (Perkins)	13	App C	1
Harris, Mark D.	1342	App C	2
Harris, Mark D II	1342-1	App C	2
Harris, Kristena Lorene	1342-2	App C	2
Helton, Roxie (Perkins)	11	App D	1
Hotchkiss, Miriam (Sperry)	1		3
Hay, Willis G	34	App R	3
Hay, Zulu	341	App R	3
Hay, Edna Anna (Glotfelty)	342	App R	3
Hoch, Rollie	391	App R	4
Henneberger, George W.	4	App R	4
Henneberger, Rebecca	4	App R	4
Henneberger, Alice	4	App R	4
Henneberger, John D.	4	App R	4
Henneberger, Brazier	4	App R	4
Horvath	4312	App R	5
Houghton, Janice Lou (McDade)	432	App R	5

I (None)

J (Jones seperate)

Johnson, Catherine (Perkins)	158		6
Justice, Sarah K. (Perkins)	26		13
Jasper.	42-10		20
Jasper, Guy	42-101		20
Jasper, Charles	42-102		20
Jasper, Sandra	42-103		20
Jasper, Galen	42-104		20
Johnson, Macon (Perkins)	15	App A	1
Johnson, Charles	15	App B	4
Johnson, Roy	151	App B	4
Johnson, Marvin	1511	App B	4
Johnson, Sonya	1511-1	App B	4
Johnson, Robert	1512	App B	4
Johnson, Allen	1513	App B	4
Johnson, Kimberly	1513-1	App B	4
Johnson, Karen	1513-2	App B	4
Johnson, Denny	1514	App B	4
Johnson, Michael	1515	App B	4
Johnson, Caroline	1516	App B	4
Johnson, Robert	152	App B	4
Johns, Robert S	431	App R	5
Johns, Robert L	4311	App R	5
Johns, Marcia Jane (Horvath)	4312	App R	5
Johns, Rebecca Jean (Keen)	4313	App R	5

Name	Gen. No.	Appendix	Page
J (except Jones)			
Jones (given name only)			
- William	332		16
- Henry C	11	App. B	1
- Ethel Edna	113	App B	1
-Walter Everett	114	App B	1
-Walter Everett Jr	1142	App B	1
- Hattie (Allen)	472		20
- Joie Anne (Davis)	1141	App B	1
- Lena Mae (Steely)	115	App B	1
- George Henry	116	App B	1
- Donnie Ray	1161	App B	1
- Donnie Ray Jr	1161-1	App B	1
- Karen Sue	1161-2	App B	1
- Richard Edward	1162	App B	1
- Karen Sue	1162-1	App B	1
- Julia Lynn	1162-2	App B	1
- Richard Edward Jr	1162-3	App B	1
- George Henry Jr	1163	App B	1
- Dorothy (Jones)	1163	App B	1
- Kevin Jay	1163-1	App B	1
- Kenneth	1163-2	App B	1
- Kristopher	1163-3	App B	1
- Arthur Edward	117	App B	2
- Michael Edward	1171	App B	2
- William Clyde	118	App B	2
- Brenda Kay (Boon)	1181	App B	2
- Billy Allen	1182	App B	2
- Trisha Lynn	1182-1	App B	2
- Jason. Allen	1182-2	App B	2
- Connie Lynn	1183	App B	2
- Rev Clarence A.	119	App B	2
- John Clay	1191	App B	2
- Elizabeth Ann	1191-1	App B	2
- Susan Jo Anne	1191-2	App B	2
- Clarence Robert	1192	App B	2
- Janmarie	1192-1	App B	2
- Joie Emaline	11-10	App B	2
- Mima Louise (McWhorter and Geisler)	11-11	App B	2
- John	15	App D	1
- Rev. Thea Felix	151	App D	1
- Thea Lavoy	1511	App D	1
- Rev. Byron	1512	App D	1
- Rev. David Mitchell	1513	App D	1
- Swanna (McDaniel)	17	App F	1

	Name	Gen. No.	Appendix	Page
K	Krukenwitt, James	4233		19
	King, Tom	4-12		20
	Kelsey, Kennth	141	App. A	1
	Kelsey, Linda (Doud)	1411	App. A	1
	Kelsey, Kenneth Stephen	1412	App A	1
	Kindley, Betty	114	App B	1
	Klostermann, Henry	17	App B	4
	Kampel, Lillian (Perkins)	18	App B	4
	Kampel, Michael W	18	App B	4
	Keeney, Doc	221	App E	1
	Keeney, Samantha (Warren)	222	App E	1
	Keen	4313	App R	5
L	Lambeth	1454		4
	Lillard, Mason	1582-51		6
	Lillard, Vernon	159-1512		7
	Livesay	1812		8
	Lambkin, Sarah (Brown)	315		16
	Linville, Hayes	423		19
	Linville, Pearl (Eymer)	4231		19
	Linville, Ruth	4232		19
	Linville, Junita (Krukenwitt)	4233		19
	Linville, Arthur Hayes	4234		19
	Linville, Cheryl	4234-1		19
	Ledford, Herbert	4291		19
	Ledford, Jane	4291-1		19
	Ledford, Alice	4291-2		19
	Ledford, Emily	4291-3		19
	Ledford, Sarah	4291-4		19
	Lovington, Larry	132	App A	1
	Lovington, Pamela Sue(married)	1321	App A	1
	Lovington, Sharon Kathleen	1322	App A	1
	Lovington, David Lawrence	1323	App A	1
	Landrum, Lillian	142	App A	1
	Lamb, Dennis Clark	1421	App A	1
	Lamb, Justin Barnett	1421-1	App A	1
	Linfesty, Lyman Daniel	152	App A	2
	Linfesty, Paul Richard	1521	App A	2
	Linfesty, Leslie Richard	1522	App A	2
	Lawson, Ethel (Perkins)	19	App B	5
	Lozar, Jack Clinton	33	App C	2
	Lozar, Debra Rae (Smith)	331	App C	2
	Lozar, Gloria Jean	332	App C	2
	Lozar, Cheryl Lynn	333	App C	2
	Lozar, Linda Lee	334	App C	2
	Line, Ann (McPade) gr grandmother of Blossom McDade Perkins	3	App R	3
	Line, John	3	App R	3
	Line, Susan (Warrenfelter)	3	App R	3
	Line, Jacob	3	App R	3
	Line, George	3	App R	3
	Line, Henry	3	App R	3
	Line Martin	3	App R	3

L (Continued) Name	Gen. No.	Appendix	Page
Lang, Eleanor C. (Glotfelty)	3L22	App R	3
Long, H.H.	39-10	App R	4
Long, Hilton	39-101	App R	4
Long, Jane	39-102	App R	4
M Michaels,Creed	1542		5
Maxwell,Rebecca(Perkins)	155		6
Maxwell, Sabrina (Perkins)	155		6
Minsey,"aggie (Perkins)	1557-1		6
May, Ella Louise	1711-11		8
Mills, Sarah Jane (Perkins	285		13
Moore, Polly (Freeman)	3		16
Miller, Marinda (Perkins)	311		16
Miller,Marie (Perkins- Craig)	13	App B	3
Miles, Helen P. (Perkins)	121	App C	1
Miller, Gertie Perkins)	13	App C	1
Moss, Celia (Sisly) (Perkins)	123		3
Mink,____	1253		3
Mink,____	1261		4
Martin, Grace (McDade)	4	App R	4
Maxfield, Lyla (Perkins) 2nd wife Grant Perkins	3	App F	4
Mc McLean, Nannie (Copenhaver)	1456-1		4
McGrady, Rebecca (Perkins)	124		3
McGrady,____	127		4
McGrady, Tama (Currin)	1271		4
McMillan, Myrtle (Hamilton)	159-153		7
McKee, Peggy (Perkins)	28		13
McKeehan, Nancy (Perkins)	4		19
McKeehan, Ella (Perkins)	4-11		20
McKay, Grace (Perkins)	13	App C	1
McIntosh, Dolly (Perkins)	2	App C	1
McWhorter, James	11-11	App B	2
McWhorter, Kenneth E	11- 111	App B	2
McWhorter, Jimmie Ray	11-112	App B	2

Name	Gen. No	Appendix		Page
McDaniel				
- John D. maternal grandfather of writer	1	App.	F	1
- Victorine ,mother of writer	12	App	F	1
	6			23
- Loni	11	App	F	1
- John Shepherd Sr	13	App	F	1
- John Shepherd Jr	131	App	F	1
- Emily Kent	1311	App	F	1
- Joseph L.S	132	App	F	2
- Helen	133	App	F	2
- Mackin (Traynor)	14	App	F	2
- Martha (Freeman)	15	App	F	2
- Dedie (Schmitt)	16	App	F	2
- Lafayette Askenstad (Frtiz)	17	App	F	3
- Ray	171	App	F	3
- Sheree (Colrain)	1711	App	F	3
- Dorain (Crabtree)	1712	App	F	3
- Raye Ann	1713	App	F	3
- Peggy (Allen)	172	App	F	3
~~- [illegible]~~	~~1721~~	~~App~~	~~F~~	~~3~~
~~- Katherine Elizabeth~~	~~1722~~	~~App~~	~~F~~	~~3~~
~~- John Paul~~				
- Sandra (Snider)	173	App	F	3
- Jay Lafayette	174	App	F	3
- Jay Lafeyette Jr	1741	App	F	3
- Christopher	1742	App	F	3

Name	Gen. No.	Appendix	Page
McDade (given name only)			
- Charles (probable gr,gr,gr grandfather)	1	App R	1
- Walter (probable gr, gr grandfather)	11	App R	1
	2	App R	3
- William	12	App R	1
- Thomas	13	App R	2
- Charles (known gr grandfather)	21	App R	3
	3	App R	5
- Mary (Downey)	22	App R	3
- Martin Randolph	31	App R	5
- William Emory	32	App R	5
- Myra L.	321	App R	5
- Hattie	322	App R	5
- John Franklin	33	App R	5
- Ida Sallie (Hay)	34	App R	5
- Elmer Wolford (grandfather of Blossom)	35	App R	6
	4	App R	7
- Estella Magdaline (Shiffler)	36	App R	6
- Charles Webster	37	App R	6
- Jane	371	App R	6
- Louise	372	App R	6
- Louisa Jane	38	App R	6
- Harlan Edgar	39	App R	6
- Grace (Hoch)	391	App R	6
- Edith (Long)	39-10	App R	6
- Edwin Charles, (father of Blossom)	41 and 5	App R	1 and 6
- Louie Elmer	42	App R	7
- Paul	43	App R	7
- Dorothy (Johns)	431	App R	7
- Elmer Franklin	432	App R	7
- Jennifer (Gould)	4321	App R	7
- Susan Rachel	4322	App R	7
- Scott Martin	4323	App R	7
- Martha Palmer	4324	App R	7
- Nancy Peters	4325	App R	7
- Jeanette (DeWolf) (sister of Blossom)	51	App R	7
- Blossom (Perkins) (wife of writer)	52	App R	8
	6	App R	8
	7		1 -25
- Margaretta (Shriver) sister Blossom)	53	App R	8
- Edwin E. (bro of Blossom)	54	App R	8
- Graham Edwin	541	App R	8
- Garth	5411	App R	8
- Scott	542	App R	8
- Sandy McDonald	543	App R	8
- Magan Elizabeth	5431	App R	8
- Walter	23	App R	3

	Name	Gen No	Appendix	Page
N	Noe, Elizabeth (Perkins)	284		13
	Nunnelly,Walter	424		19
	Nunnelly, Beulah	4241		19
	Nunnelly, Robert Albert	4242		19
	Nunnelly, Ann	4242-2		19
	Nunnelly,Robert	4242-1		19
	Nunnelly,Joyce	4242-3		19
	Nolan, Mildred (Gover)	4274		19
O	Owen, Ike	33		16
	Owen,Mary (Rose)	331		16
	Owen, Elizabeth (Jones)	332		16
	Owen, Timothy	333		16
	Owen, Nan (Perkins)	334		16
P (other than Perkins)				
	Patton, Harriet (Berry)	3161		16
	Parchesky,Catherine (Perkins)	621		23
	Parkin, Donald	151	App. C	2
	Parkin, Valerie Ray	1511	App. C	2
	Parkin,Wade Allen	1512	App C	2
	Parkin, Ralph	153	App C	2
	Pennington, Claibourne	1245		3
	Parkin, Michael Ray	1531	App C	2
	Parkin, Russell Wayne	1532	App C	2
	Parkin, Richard Paul	1533	App C	2
	Prewitt, Henry	13	App D	1
	Prewitt, Billie	133	App D	1
Perkins (alphabet by given name)				
A	- Aarod	126		4
	- Aarod (or Arod)	14		4
	- Allen	155		6
	- Alta	1582-4		6
	- Arthur	159-141		7
	- Amy	1846		8
	- Amy (Thomas)	188		9
	- Amy (White)	27		13
	- Anna (Shepherd)	283		13
	- Arch	346		16
	- Almeda (Engle)	45		20
	- Arthur Finley	425		19
	- Allan Kyle	4-11-121		20
	- Albert Roy	13	App A	1
	- Albert Roy Jr	131	App A	1
	- Ann Carol	1311	App A	1
	- Anna Jean (Byron-Eaton)	131	App C	1
	- Audie	113	App D	1
	- Arizona (Jones)	15	App D	1

	Name	Gen. No.	Appendix	Page
Perkins Continued				
B	- Betty (Lambeth)	1453		4
	- Betty (Gwyn)	1582-5		6
	- Blossom Gay (Shaw) dau of writer	72		25
	- Bruce Gordon	1211	App C	1
C	- Charity (Pennington)	1245		3
	- Caroline	1247		3
	- Celia (Hale)	1453		4
	- Caroline (Smith)	1551		6
	- Callie	1557-7		6
	- Celia (Wagoner)	157		6
	- Clara	1582-3		6
	- Calvin	159-11		7
	- Cyreneas	284		13
	- Crackett (Dunham)	345		16
	- Catherine (Cathy)(Hollingshead)	347		17
			App O	3
	- Christopher Lewis	141		4
D	- Daniel	147		4
	- Dow	1521-11		5
	- Dempsey White(paternal grandfather of writer	49		20
		5		21
	- Durinda	6211		24
	- Douglas, John	6212		24
	- Daisy, Elizabeth (Van Fleck)	1	App C	1
	- Donald Douglas	1212	App C	1
	- Donna Ray (Lozar)	133	App C	2
	- David (see Levi)	145		4
E	- Elizabeth (Grady)	1212		3
	- Emeline	1244		3
	- Elizabeth (Wagoner)	153		5
	- Ed	1582-1		6
	- Ella (Ross)	1813		8
	- Elbert	1862		8
	- Elizabeth (Stone)	1814		8
	- Elijah	285		13
	- Eli Sheridan	347		17
			App O	1
	- Ebbie Jane (Linville)	423		19
	- Eliza (Allen)	43		20
	- Emily (Grant)	46		20
	- Elmer	4-101-1		20
	- Ernest	4-111		20
	- Edgar	11	App A	1

		Gen. No.	Appendix	Page
Perkins (Continued)				
	- Edwin McDade (son of writer)	74		25
	- Eliza Grant (Johnson-Alsip)	15	App B	4
	- Eric	1812	App B	4
	- Edgar	112	App D	1
	- Elmer	142	App D	1
	- Ettie (Grant)	17	App D	1
	-			
F	- Flemen	1234		3
	- Flora Elizabeth	11	App A	1
	- Fred	14	App A	1
	- Forest Merrill	122	App C	1
	- Fred	117	App D	1
	- Felix (see John Felix)	52		21
	(gr grandfather of writer)	1	App D	1
G	- Gordon	1232		3
	- George W	1557		6
	- George Arthur	1557-12		6
	- George Olney	1557-4		6
	- Gertrude	159-142		7
	- George	55		21
		1	App C	1
	- Grant, Ulysses S.	56		21
	(father of writer)	6		24
	- Gwendolyn Elizabeth (Robichaud-Stover)	63		24
	(half sister of writer)			
	- George Denny	13	App B	3
	- Gordon Wayne	121	App C	1
	- Gary Dale	1213	App C	1
	- Gregory Allen	1214	App C	1
	- George Grunstead	55		21
		1	App C	1
	- George Gilbert	14	App C	2
	- Green, Clay	11	App D	1
	- George	115	App D	1
	- Gary Wayne	119	App D	1
	- Grace Lee (Tye)	12	App D	1
H	- Hezekiah	125		3
	- Hester Ann (Livesay)	1812		8
	- Hardin	344		16
	- Hazel (Leaper)	4291		19
	- Hanford	4-101		20
	- Hattie (Anderson)	12	App A	2
	- Herbert White	15	App A	2
	- Hettie Emeline (Trammell)	14	App B	3
	- Herbert Grant	181	App B	4
	- Hubert Raymond	13	App C	1
	- Harmon	144	App D	1

rkins (continued)	Gen. No	Appendix	Page
I - Isaac	183		8
- Ida Alice (Gover)	427		19
- Ida (Alsip)	481		20
- Iva Lorraine (Kelsey)	141	App A	1
J - Jared	12		3
- Joseph	1233		3
- Joseph	1231		3
- Jaraz	1214		3
- Joan	1246		3
- Jabez, gr,gr,gr grandfather of of writer	13		4
	2		12
- John	1452		4
- Johnathan	1522		5
- Johnson	158		6
- Jennie (Waugh)	159-13		7
- James	159-143		7
- James	1861		8
- John Wesley	1841		8
- Joshua	1842		8
- John H.	185		8
- James D.	1854		8
- James Fleming	1873		9
- Jesse Alvin	23		12
		App O	3
- Jabez Jr	26		13
- Jabez	282		13
- Jesse	287		13
- James	289		13
- Jemima	28-10		13
- John Felix (Buck)	32		16
(gr grandfather of writer)	4		19
- John Cross	3341		16
- Jesse	341		16
- Johnnie Felix	421		19
- Jane	4291-2		19
- T. Joseph	44		20
- James	4-10		20
- John	4-11		20
- Jeff	4-14		20
- Joseph (Warren)	53		21
	1	App B	1
- John Shepherd (Jack) brother of writer	62		24
- John S.	621		24
- James	622		24
- John Paul gr son of writer	731		25
- Jared Theodore gr son of writer	732		25
- Julia Leora (Archer)	12	App A	1
- Julia (Linfesty)	152	App A	2
- Jessie	16	App A	2
- Joseph Herman	23	App B	5
- Jimmie Ray	231	App B	5
- Jack (William Edgar)	2	App C	1
- Jacky Raymond	132	App C	2

(Perkins continued)

	Name	Gen. No.	Appendix	Page
K	- Katherine (Hale)	159-142		7
	- Kinsey	1847		8
	- Kyle	4-111-1		20
	- Kathleen Ann	1221	App C	1
L	- Lutheral (or Lighteral)	11		3
	- Linville	1241		3
	- Lee	1252		3
	- Lewis (See Christopher)	141		4
	- Lighteral (See Linnian)	143		4
	- Levi (See David)	145		4
	- Lucy (Wright)	156		6
	- Lorene (~~Dixon~~ Dickson)	1557-11		6
	- Laura	1557-6		6
	- Lucy (Wright)	156		6
	- Levi	16		7
	- Linton	182		8
	- Lucy	185		8
	- Leander	1852		8
	- Lee	1861		8
	- Lucy (Russell)	187		9
	- Lucy (Young)	19		9
	- Lucy (Cox)	24		12
	- Lewis	288		13
	- Lucretia (Boyd)	342		16
	- Leslie	4-111-1		20
	- Lelia,Edna (Jones)	11	App B	1
	- Lucy Viola(Burnette-Klostermann)	17	App B	4
	- Luther Chasteen	24	App B	5
	- Lillian Roxie (Hall)	25	App B	5
	- Loretta	1227	App C	1
	- Lula (Perkins)	14	App D	1
	- Linnia (See Pamelia)	144		4
M	- Mary	1242		3
	- Mahala	1243		3
	- Morrison (See also William)	146		4
	- Manda (Mink)	1261		4
	- Matilda (Roberts)	142		4
	- Manson	1521		5
	- Mary Virginia (Chloe)	1557-15		6
	- Mattie (Jones)	1582-3		6
	- Mary Ann (Faw or Faugh)	159		7
	- Mattie (Hamilton)	159-15		7
	- Marvin	162		7
	- Milton	185		8
	- Mary Ann (Hacker)	1844		8

Perkins (continued)	Gen. No.	Appendix	Page
N Nancy	1231		3
Nancy (Thomas)	1455		4
Nancy (Roth)	211		12
Nancy (White)	29		13
Nannie Ann (Nunnelly)	424		19
Nan (Warfield)	4-13		20
Nancy (Robinson)	19	App B	5
O Orley (Roberts)	1811		8
Orpha (Reeder)	343		16
P Phenia (Russell)	1211		3
Phillip, Rev.	124		3
Polk	1251		3
Phenia (or Trifiney)	127		3
Parzaid	128		4
Pamelia (See Linnia)	144		4
Polly (McLean)	1456		4
Paul Allen	1557-13		6
Patsy (Screech)	25		12
Patsy (Owens)	33		16
Paul Milburn, the writer	61		23
	7		25
Paul Grant, son of the writer	73		25
Patricia Eugenia	132	App A	1
Pearl Mae (Cromwell and Pruitt)	13	App D	1
Patricia	118	App D	1
Q none			
R Rufus	1451		4
Rebecca (Thomas)	151		5
Rebecca	189		9
Rebecca Jane (Graybeal)	1552		6
Robert Lee	1861		8
Rebecca (Harmon)	212		12
Rosy Nell	428		19
Robert	4-103		20
Robert	1221		3
Riley	1555		6
Rebecca, gr daughter of writer	742		25
Robert Fred	14	App A	1
Raymond F.	142	App A	1
Robert Craig	20	App B	5
Randy	224	App C	1
Roscoe	143	App D	1
Ronie	16	App D	1

	Perkins (Continued)	Gen. No.	Appendix	Page
S	Susan (Jones)	1213		3
	Sue (Mink)	1253		3
	Stephen	152		5
	Susannah (Hale)	154		5
	Sarah Ann	1553		6
	Stella (Roe)	1582-2		6
	Strailie (Brown)	159-10		7
	Sarah (Anderson)	171		7
	Stephen	18		8
	Samuel	181		8
	Sarah (Harsh)	1851		8
	Stephen	186		8
	Solomon	213		12
	Solomon, gr gr grandfather of writer	22		12
		3		16
		286		13
	Solomon	29-11		13
	Sallie (Coffey)	42-10		20
	Sophie Bertha (Jasper)	48		20
	Solomon	1421	App A	1
	Sandra Ray (Lamb)	1422	App A	1
	Sallie Jean (Greffin)	151	App A	2
	Sallie Herbert (Walker)	1226	App C	1
	Sarajene			
T	Timothy Sr, 4th gr grandfather of writer	1		3
		43	App I	4
	Tempie (Temperance) (Perkins)	122		3
	Tinnia	148		4
	Timothy (Jr)	15		5
	Tim	1554		6
	Tim	1557-3		6
	Thomas	1557-5		6
	Timothy	184		8
	Thursey	1843		8
	Thomas Joseph	334		16
	Timothy	34		16
	Thursey (Allen)	47		20
	Trifenia (See Phenia also)	127		3
	Thomas Morrison	18	App B	4
U	Ulysses S. Grant, father of writer	56		21
	(see Grant)	6		23
V	Victoria (Cole)	1281		4
	Virginia (Russell)	1816		8
	Victorine Mae (Trammell) dau of writer)	71		25
	Verna (Stucky)	22	App B	5
	Viloa	141	App D	1

Perkins (Continued)	Gen. No.	Appendix	Page
W William	123		3
William Morris	146		4
William Harrison	1556		6
William Hurst	1557-146		6
William F.	1557-2		6
Winfield	1582		6
William	159-14		7
William	28		13
William Y	1853		8
Winfield Scott	42		19
William Robert	429		19
Walter	4-101-1		20
William Clement	54		21
	1	App A	1
William Edgar (Jack)	2	App C	1
Willie Golden, gr son of writer	741		25
William (Billie)	1116	App D	1
William Raven	1312	App A	1
William B.	14	App D	1

(End of Perkins)

Q Querry___ (Allen)	4721		20
R Russell, Phebe	12		3
Roberts, Johnathan	142		4
Roberts, Johnathan Jr	1421		4
Reece, Dr. Montgomery	1581-1		6
Roe, Ed	1582-2		6
Roberts	1811		8
Roberts, W.J.	1811-1		8
Ross	1813		8
Russell	1816		8
Russell	187		9
Russell, Stephen	1871		9
Russell, Phillip Francis	1872		9
Russell, James Fleming	1873		9
Ring, Patsy (Perkins)	213		12
Rose, Ben	331		16
Reeder	343		16
Rankin, Robert	4274-2		19
Richardson, Zula (Perkins)	429		19
Robichaud, Robert	63		23
Robichaud, Beverly (Furillo)	631		23
Riley, Nona (Perkins)	14	App A	1
Robinson, Flora (Jones)	116	App B	1
Riedel, Carline (Jones)	1162	App B	1
Ray, Reba (Jones)	118	App B	2
Robinson, Jerry	191	App B	5
Rigdon, Mitchell	21	App B	5
Rigdon, Joseph Herman	211	App B	5
Rigdon, Joseph Herman Jr	2111	App B	5
Rigdon, Mary Frances	2112	App B	5
Rigdon, Betty	2113	App B	5

Names	Gen. No.	Appendix	Page
Rigdon, Ruth Anetta	2114	App B	5
Rigdon, Harold Ellis	212	App B	5
Rigdon, Bernadette Marie	2121	App B	5
Rigdon, John Ellis	2122	App B	5
Rigdon, Catherine Ann Marie	2123	App B	5
Rigdon, Mitchell Vincent Jr	213	App B	5
Rigdon, Cathy Linette	2131	App B	5
Rigdon, Mitchell Vincent III	2132	App B	5
Rigdon, John Kenneth	2133	App B	5
Rigdon, Judy Michele	2134		23
Robichaud, Robert	63		23
Robichaud, Beverly (Furillo)	631		
			3
S Sperry, Abel	1		3
Sperry, Miriam (Perkins)	1		
4th gr grandmother of writer			6
Smith, Hugh	1551		4
Stamper, Joanna	17		8
Stone,	1814		8
Stone, Elizabeth (Perkins)	1841		8
Sells, Grover	1861		12
Screech, Joseph	25		13
Shepherd, Rebecca (Perkins)	28		13
Shepherd, Lee	283		13
Stephens, Jennie (Perkins)	286		16
Sharp, Jane (Perkins)	312		16
Siler, John B	3121		16
Siler, John W.	3121-1		16
Stallings, Harry C	3161-1		16
Snuffler, Sally (Brown)	317		19
Shackleford, Robert	4274-3		20
Schoul, Rachel (Jasper)	42-101		20
Sizemore (Jasper)	42-102		20
Stanfill, Nan (Perkins)	4-10		20
Siler, Nan	4-111-1		20
Stanfill, Ellen (Perkins)	4-14		21
Sharp, Elizabeth Winburn (Perkins)	5	App E	1
grandmother of writer	2-10		21
Sears, Celia Emeline (Perkins)	53	App B	1
	1		25
Shaw, Jay, son in law of writer	72		25
Shaw, Eric Fielding, gr son of writer	721		25
Alisa Elliott Shaw, gr daughter of writer	722	App A	2
Stout, Charles William III	1521	App B	1
Steely, Elvis	115	App B	2
Stoderman, Pamela (Jones)	1192	App B	2
Stiner, Sheely (McWhorter)	11-111	App B	5
Sturkey, Harold	22	App B	5
Sturkey, Patricia (Craters)	221	App B	5
Sturkey, Joseph	222	App C	1
Seifert, Patricia (Perkins)	122	App C	2
Smith, Mitchell Wayne	133		23
Stover, Barbara	632		23
Stover, Ralph	63		

Names	Gen. No.	Appendix	Page
Smith, Trevor Wayne	1331-1	App C	2
Smith, Brent Bob	1331-2	App C	2
Semanko, Terry Wayne	134	App C	2
Semanko, Virginia Mae(Christy)	1341	App C	2
Semanko, Katrina Marie (Harris)	1342	App C	2
Semanko, Joe Allen	1343	App C	2
Semanko, Sandra Lorraine	1344	App C	2
Schierding, Wilfred	15	App C	2
Schierding, Sylvia (Parkin)	151	App C	2
Schierding, Shirley Jermaine (Garr)	152	App C	2
Schierding, Norma Jean (Parkin)	153	App C	2
Sharp, John	2	App E	1
Sears, Sarah (Sharp)	2	App E	1
Sharp, Louisa (Sears)	21	App E	1
Sharp, Indiana (Early)	23	App E	1
Sharp, Elzira Frances (Sears)(Randall)	24	App E	1
Sharp, Emily Mandeville (Faulkner)	25	App E	1
Sharp, John Patterson	26	App E	1
Sharp, Mary Ann (Polly)(Keeney)	22	App E	1
Sharp, Sarah Emeline (Coffy)	27	App E	1
Sharp, Samantha Emeline (Faulkner)	28	App E	1
		App Q	3
Sharp, James Perry	29	App E	1
Sharp, Jane Bosket (Brown)	2-11	App E	1
Snyder, Sanders	173	App F	3
Steele, Creighton S.	152	App F	2
Thomas, Isaac	1455		4
Thomas, Stephen	151		5
Thomas, James	188		9
Tureno, Jami Lynn (Perkins)	4-11-12		20
Terrell, Mary Polly (Perkins	52		21
	1	App D	1
Trammell, James, son in law of writer	71		25
Trammell, James, gr son of writer	711		25
Trammell, Scott, gr son of writer	712		25
Trammell, David, gr son of writer	713		25
Trammell, Clyde	14	App B	3
Trammell, Jean Kathleen (Tomsic)	141	App B	3
Tomsic, William	141	App B	3
Tomsic, Gordon Ray	1411	App B	3
Tomsic, William Gary	1412	App B	3
Trammell, Clyde Emerson	142	App B	3
Trammell, Carol	1421	App B	3
Trammell, Charles Thomas	1422	App B	3
Trammell, Evelyn Thelma (Barrett)	143	App B	3
Trammell, Edward Harold	144	App B	3
Trammell, Barbara	1441	App B	3
Trammell, Carol	1442	App B	3
Tracy, Joan (Perkins)	1211	App C	1
Tye, Nathan	12	App D	1

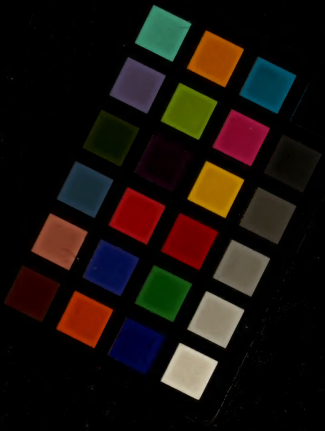
	Names	Gen. No.	Appendix	Page
U	None			
V	Vehmeier, Leona	182	App B	4
	VanFleck, Forest	11	App C	1
	Vanderpool, Bessie Cupp (Perkins)	14	App D	1
	Vankirk, Sarah Elizabeth (Glotfelty)	3423	App R	3
W	Woods, John Flitzinger	152		5
	Woods, Margaret (Perkins)	152		5
	Wagoner, Jacob	153		5
	Wagoner, Victoria (Perkins)	1531		5
	Warth, ___	1531		5
	Wagoner, Wylie	1532		5
	Wright, William	156		6
	Wagoner, David	157		6
	Waugh, ___	159-13		7
	Waugh, Richard	159-131		7
	Wilcox, Maude (Hamilton)	159-151		7
	Wilcox, Dr. Joseph	159-151		7
	Woods, Caroline	181		8
	Wright, Rachel (Perkins)	26		13
	White, Harrison	27		13
	Wilson, Elizabeth (Perkins)	282		13
	White, Dempsey	29		13
	Warfield, Joe	4-13		20
	Widner, Hannah Eugenia (Perkins)	1	App C	1
	Widner, Barton	1	App C	1
	Walker, William H.	152	App A	2
	Walker, Lisa Melinda (Stout)	152	App A	2
	Whitacre, Mary (Kampel)	18	App B	4
	Williams, Pearl	11	App D	1
	Wolford, Mary (McDade)	2	App R	2
	Warrenfelter, Jacob	3	App R	2
	Waters, Helen	3421	App R	5
Y	Young, Lucy (Perkins)	185		8
	Young, Joseph	19		9
	Young, Charles	19		9
	Yearion, Debbie (Glick)	1713	App B	4

There are 979 names in this index. They include the names in pages 3-26, and Appendices A,B,C,D,E,F,and R. Not included are the names in Appendix K, the English ancestors of Edward Perkins of New Haven (1390-1646) Not included are the descendants of Edward Perkins of New Haven down to Timothy (Appendix I (1646-1778). Not included are the names in Appendices N,O,P,and Q because they are of interest to a collateral branch.

revised November 1981

BAERS' INC.
$1.30

ACCOPRESS®

25070	YELLOW
25071	BLACK
25072	LIGHT BLUE
25073	DARK BLUE
25074	LIGHT GRAY
25075	LIGHT GREEN
25076	DARK GREEN
25077	TANGERINE
25078	RED
25079	EXECUTIVE RED

ACCO INTERNATIONAL INC.
CHICAGO, ILLINOIS 60619